

LIBRARY

Brigham Young University

BRIGHAM YOUNG UNIVERSITY



3 1197 22309 5248

FROM

Call

No.

Acc.

No.

145552

Mor
M270.i
P393
v. 1



Digitized by the Internet Archive
in 2016 with funding from
Brigham Young University

<https://archive.org/details/diaries1839190901rich>

DIARY OF
SAMUEL WHITNEY RICHARDS (1)
1824-1909

145552

Copied by the
Brigham Young University Library
1946



This is a copy of the original diaries of Samuel Whitney Richards. The originals, which are nearly all written in ink in a rather cramped style, may be described as follows: Book 1, January-August 1846, is 16x10 cm. with a leather back-strip and fancy green and cream designed covers, consisting of 105 pages with ordinary ruling; Book 2, 1849-50, is 16x10 cm. with a red, limp cover and contains 98 ledger-ruled pages; Book 3, 1855-56, is 20x12 cm. and consists of 10 loose sheets of folded paper forming 20 pages with hand-ruled left margins; Book 4, 1865, 12x7 cm. has a black imitation-leather cover and flap to hold book together, contains 144 pages with title page "Perpetual Diary" and calendar for 1865 with pages divided for three dates to a page; Book 5, 1867-69, 16x10 cm., with yellow leather covers is ruled as a time book and contains nothing except time of different individuals; Book 6, 1877, 15x9 cm. with a yellow cardboard cover is lettered "Pierce's Memorandum Account Book" with writing mostly on memorandum page opposite printed page, 43 pages; Book 7, 1887, 15x9 cm. has a black morocco cover with pocket and pencil-holder with title page reading "Excelsior Diary for 1887" and the diary ruled for 2 days to a page, 224 pages, pages 185-222 ruled for memoranda and cash accounts, etc.; Book 8, undated, 12x9 cm. consists of three signatures of sheets without a back; the first part of this book is devoted to addresses, part of which are unreadable, and rest of book to page 72 contains poetry.

These diaries belong to

Permission to make this typewritten copy for the Brigham Young University was secured by Professor M. Wilford Poulson of the B.Y.U. Library Committee..

SAMUEL WHITNEY RICHARDS

TABLE OF CONTENTS

Working on Nauvoo Temple, January 1846	
Receive endowments	
Officiating in the Temple	
Married in the Temple to Mary Parker	1
James Strang and others excommunicated	
Roof of Temple catches fire	
Dancing party lasts until 3 A.M.	2
Strike among Temple builders	
Temple floor sags as congregation meets	
Meeting resumed in grove outside	3
View Carthage murder painting at Masonic Hall	
Aid Uncle Levi to Sugar Creek, but return	
Take wife to Temple tower to view country	4
Covenanted to work for relatives of wife	5
Glorious meeting with the quorum in the Temple	
Great faith experienced at meeting	6
Have vision at quorum meeting	7
I perform my first marriage	
Blessings and annointings in the Temple	9
My wife almost dies with strange ailment	10
Sermon by Joseph Young	11
Conference in Nauvoo, April 6, 1846	12
Trustees of Nauvoo property of Church appointed	
Saints all vote to leave for West	13
Continue Temple building work	14
Troops arrest some Saints for resisting thieves	
Wilford Woodruff reports success of English mission	15
Temple builders awarded cake and wine	16
Receive appointment to go on mission to Europe	17
Dedication of Temple, May 1, 1846	18-19
Dance and wine in upper room of Temple	
Receive pay for work on Temple	19

Missionaries for England meet in Temple	20
Attend dancing school in Temple	21
Cross river to join migrating Saints, May 19, 1846	22
Leave family and start for English mission	23
Stop in Nauvoo preparing for trip	24
Unity restored in Prayer Circle	26
Mobs begin burning houses in Nauvoo	28
Mormon families in Nauvoo cross into Iowa	30
Join Nauvoo Legion to protect Saints 700 men in parade	31
Have photograph taken	33
Spend part of time with families in Iowa	34
Receive gifts from Nauvoo Saints before leaving	36
Attend last prayer meeting in Temple Letter of introduction received	37
Take boat to St. Louis Visit about town	38-39
St. Louis Saints contribute to our mission fund	40
Continued kindness of St. Louis Saints	42
Take boat for Pittsburgh	43
Beautiful approach to Cincinnati Change boats for Pittsburgh	45
Flood debris hinders progress of boat	46
Sightseeing in Pittsburgh	48
Continue up river by boat	50
Pass through tunnel up river	51
Train takes boat across mountains	53
Details of trip of boat by land portage	54

Boat reassembled and we start down Atlantic slope	55
Visit Methodist services while boat rests on Sunday	58
Enter Susquehanna River	
Pass Harrisburgh	59-60
Take train for final stage to Philadelphia	62
Relief from 3 weeks travel from St. Louis	
Sightseeing in Philadelphia	63
Speak at meeting of Saints	64
Contributions of Saints for our passage money	65-66
Book 2 begins, 1849-50	72
Notes, accounts, etc., 1850	71-76
Arrival at Salt Lake Valley, October, 1849 ..	
Help father prepare for move to Sanpitch valley	78
Build log house in Salt Lake	
Work to purchase city lot	79
Record of carpenter work done, November, 1849-July, 1850	79-99
Christmas feast, 1849	81
Attend New Years party	
Make cogs for sawmill	
Meeting for farmers over Jordan	82
President Young tells of dream vision	83
Attend Welsh meeting	
President Young's talk on law of adoption	84
Appointed to High Priest quorum	
Report of Indian battle in Utah County	85
Find cow after absence all winter	86
Appointed regent of University of Deseret	87
English mission accounts	87-88
1850 diary continued	
Secure bondsmen for my regent position	
Rent my lot in the Big Field	89

Pay tithing by work on Council House	
First meeting of Regents of Deseret University	
At trial of two Saints	
Aid in planning intake for irrigation canal	90
Regents discuss Deseret alphabet, etc.	91
Rent house for \$2.50 a month	
April Conference, 1850	92
President Young discusses soothsaying, etc. ...	
Mechanics meeting to decide wages, etc.	93
Send money to help emigrants to Utah	94
Constable returns absconding debtor for me	95
Baptize wife in Warm Springs	
Summary of accounts	96
Notes on Church council trial, England	99
Accounts, 1850-51	100
Book 3 begins, September 18, 1855	104
Act as official at endowment house	
Finishing my home	
Elected vice president of Horticultural Society	
Address scientific society	104
Help make survey of Juab County	
Perpetual Emigration company sale of property	
Attend Typographical Association, February, 1856	105
Married to 3rd and 4th wife on same day	107
President Young angry at court proceedings	109
Call for colonizers to Las Vegas, etc.	
Attend Polysophical Society and theatre	
Secure additional interest in Juab herd grounds	110
Officiate at endowment house, March, 1856	
Progress of Deseret Alphabet books	
Orson Pratt and President Young disagree on doctrine	113
Purchase 2nd ward lot for \$150	114
Remarkable faith cures related	115
Meeting of Constitutional convention	116

Book 4 begins, January 1, 1866	117
Attend military school	
New City Hall dedicated	
Work about store	117
Business trips to Farmington	120
Nauvoo military delinquents court marshalled	121
Utah Produce Association formed	123
April Conference, 1866	126
Prepare troops for Sanpete expedition, June, 1866	130
Watch horse races over Jordan	
Visit to Tocoale to preach	131
24th of July celebration up canyon	
Gambling houses demolished	132
Liquor shops demolished by police	
Write military orders	136
Muster Nauvoo Legion, October, 1866	
Liquor store and bowling alley closed	137
Reward offered for Robinson murderer	
Military camp west of Jordan selected	
Military duties at Camp Wasatch	138
Liquor bars licensed	
Skating pond appropriations approved	139
Pitman characters used for Deseret alphabet	141
1866 accounts	142-44
Book 5 begins, 1867	145
Accounts 1867-69	145-46
Book 6 begins, 1877	147
Mining for coal	147
Trip to Centerville by train	148
Begin trip to Bear River ranch, March 1877	
Stops at Morgan, Evanston, Smith's Fork	
Return to Salt Lake	
May Conference	149

Start for ranch with part of family, May, 1877	
Snow after passing Evanston	150
Duties on ranch	151
Business trip to Montpelier and St. Charles	152
Return to Salt Lake, September, 1877	154
Attend October Conference	
Encounter snow storm on return to ranch	155
Book 7 begins, January, 1887	158
Visit Lorenzo Snow in Penitentiary	158
Write article on science and religion	161, 168
Lecture on Eternity of Marriage to Quorum	162
Numerous arrests of Mormons by U. S. Deputies	166
Visit polygamist friends at penitentiary	171
Speak at conference in Bountiful	173
Article on pre-existence in Deseret News	176
Difficulties with land jumpers	186
Elected delegate for Coalville convention	195
Chosen as Vice-president at convention	196
Circus in Salt Lake draws country people	198
Deliver speech on 24th of July, 1887	200
Attend President Taylor's funeral, July, 1887	201
Outing at Garfield beach	202
Go to ranch by train, via Montpelier	
Attend Conference at Paris, Idaho, August, 1887	204
Enjoy good spirit while giving my talk	
Activities of the ranch	205
Return to Salt Lake by train via Montpelier	208
Attend Conference at Farmington	209
Enjoy talk at Big Cottonwood Ward	222

Summary of Sunday meeting attended, 1887	233
Summary of Home Missionary services	234
Accounts, 1887	235
Book 8 begins	241
Addresses of English relatives, etc.	241-42
Poems and hymns	
California; so on the way to California	242
The last rose of summer Zions lamentation	243
We are the true born sons of Zion	244
We parted in silence The sea, the sea, the open sea	245
Hard times	246
Seige of old Troy	248
Indian hunter Acrostic: to Miss Helen McAulay	249
Acrostic: To John Kerr and Mary Kerr	250
To my wife from Nauvoo, June, 1846	252
Prayer, written to my wife To my wife, October, 1846	253
Lines to Miss Catherine Kennedy	254
To Miss Mary Carmichael To my wife, February, 1847	255
Acrostic Reflections	257
Reflections ... after descending from Arthur seat My arrival in Glasgow	259
Dreaming of the Camp of Israel	260
In upper California, by L. N. Scovil	261
Lines by Miss Mary Ann Broomhead	262
Lines to Mary A. Carruth, 1847	263

SAMUEL WHITNEY RICHARDS

NAME INDEX

- Adams, G. P., 13
 Adamson, Alex (Bro.), 81,83
 Alexander, Samuel, 82
 Allen, George, 28,100,143
 Allison, (Bro.), 196
 Alloway, James, 67
 John, 66,67
 Andersen, (Sis.), 74
 Anderson, M. G., 152
 William, 7,9,29,32
 Andrus, Ann, 131
 Angell, (Bro.), 211,234
 Truman O., 3,16,17,94,95
 Appleby, William I., 65,68,69,70,71,
 92
 Armstrong, (Elder), 178
 John, 41
 Arnold, Henry, 178
 O., 229
 Auerbach, F., 200
 Babbitt, Almon W., 7,13,15,36
 Backenstos, (Sheriff), 32
 Badger, (Sis.), 233
 Roderey, 95
 Bagley, (Bro.), 204
 Baker, Levi, 66
 Simon, 101,102
 Balboch, James, 74
 Balentine, (Bro.), 83,89,101
 Ball, J., 196
 Ballantyne, (Bro.), 222,234
 Balloch, I., 103
 Bank, Thomlie, 75
 Barlow, Israel, 21
 Barnes, Hiram, 146
 Barr, Christia, 76
 Thomas, 88
 Barris, (Bro.), 158
 Bassett, (Bish.), 211
 (Sis.), 37
 Baxter, Willard, 146
 Beachboard, D. J., 221
 Bedell, (Mr.), 24
 Bennett, (Bro.), 106
 Samuel, 114
 Bennion, (Major), 121,125,130,167
 Benson, Ezra T., 87,90,92
 Bethel, Thomas, 146
 Bickford, (Bro.), 28,29,30
 Bingham, (Bro.), 15
 Birch, (Granny), 131
 Bird, (Mr.), 174
 Blaids, Mary, 241
 Blazzard, (Bro.), 136,140
 Block, (Mr.), 124
 Boder, (Mr.), 92
 Bolton, Curtis E., 7,8,36
 Borch, Edward, 141
 Bourne, (Bro.), 122,149
 Bowker, Charles, 66,67
 Levi, 67
 Boyd, Geo. W., 124
 Bradford, (Bro.), 189
 Brand, Edwin C., 114
 Brassfield, (Mr.), 125
 Briggs, C. (Bro.), 172,174,175
 J., 162
 Brighton, Robert, 78
 Brinton, J. B. (Bish.), 222
 Britton, (Bro.), 163
 Brockbank, (Bro.), 122,171
 J., 131
 Broder, (Bro.), 95
 Brooks, Fred, 146
 Harrison, 27
 Broomhead, Mary Ann, 262
 Bronson, (Bro.), 86
 Brown, Benjamin, 7
 Budge, (Bro.), 205
 William, 152
 Bull, Joseph, 193
 Bullock, (Bro.), 95
 (Sis.), 74,75
 James, 78
 T., 116
 Burgess, Harrison, 1,20
 William, 101
 Burke, (Bro.), 214
 Burmester, (Bro.), 173,174,175
 Burton, (Bro.), 30,225
 (Sis.), 191
 Henry, (Bish.), 190
 John H., 189
 Malissa, 4
 N. J., 197

Name Index of Samuel Whitney Richards P. 2

Burton, Rebecca, 4,223
 R. G., 121
 Robert T., 2,4,9,138,191
 Samuel, 15
 William, 33,35,38,100,176,229,235
 Burtzell, (Bro.), 39
 Butler, Lorenzo, 29
 William, 223
 Butterworth, Francis, 67
 Bywater, George G., 130,170
 Cabbie, (Mrs.), 238
 Cadwell, (Bro.), 155
 Cahoon, Andrew, 73,87,103
 Caine, (Bro.), 107,108,
 (Mrs.), 119,121,125,155
 Elizabeth, 131
 J., 110
 John T., 112,113,114,115,183,
 184,199,209
 John T. (Mrs.), 125
 Joseph, 131
 Lottie, 162,179
 Cairns, Samuel, 85
 Calder, Burt, 137
 David, 88
 Mary Ann, 88
 Call, (Bro.), 156
 Cameron, (Bro.), 76
 (Sis.), 76
 Campbell, (Bro.), 72,94,
 D., 87
 Robert L., 113,184,210
 Cannon, (Bro.), 217
 (Pres.), 228
 A.H., 184
 Angus M., 170,171,183,184,190,199,
 200,201,203,213,227,236
 George Q., 117,119,124,130,136,
 140,164,166
 Carloss, (Bro.), 164
 Carmichael, (Bro.), 24
 Mary, 76,255
 Carn, D., (Bro.), 118,125,145,164
 John D., 142
 M., 158,166
 Carrington, Albert, 106,107,113,114
 Carruth, Mary A., 74,263
 William, 74
 Carson, W.W., 203
 Carter, Simeon, 20
 Case, (Bro.), 96
 Cash, (Sis.), 114
 Caulder, Peter, 39
 Chase, (Bro.), 80
 George, 150
 Cheesboro, (Bro.), 24,25
 Chiverall, (Bro.), 74
 Chosee, (Bro.), 81
 Clapp, B. L., 1,7,20,21
 Clark, (Bro.), 16,28,35,166,194,
 205
 E., 204
 E. T., 144
 H., 102
 Lorenzo, 180,193
 Wealthy, 210
 William (Bro.), 90,91
 Clawson, Rudger, 233
 Clayton, Albert, 145
 William, 96
 Cleverley, F. (Bro.), 158-160,163,
 164,168,171,172
 Clemens, (Bro.), 41
 Clifford (Bro.), 32
 Clinton, Jater, 175,212
 Cluff, (President), 154
 W., 119
 Cobb, (Mrs.), 8,9,107
 Cobble, (Mrs.), 204
 Cocheron, (Bro.), 161
 Collaghom, Mary, 76
 Colebrook, (Bro.), 122,131
 (Sis.), 120
 Coleman, (Bro.), 175
 (Negro), 141
 Coltrin, (Bro.), 30
 Graham, 7
 John, 7
 Zebudee, 7
 Collet, Fanny, 207
 Conrad, (Bro.), 119,122,125,
 W.K., 123,124
 Cooper, George, 146
 Corbridge, (Bro.), 126,128,134
 Alice, 75,126,173,209,241
 Edward, 98,241
 Ellen, P., 210,241
 John C., 98,208
 William C., 94,98,119,208,242
 Correthers, Matthew, 77
 Cottrell, (Bro.), 42

Name Index of Samuel Whitney Richards P. 3

Cottam, Alice, 77
 Charles, 212
 (Sis.), Charles, 191
 John, 39
 Thomas, 241
 Crabb, Alex., 72
 Craig, John, 75
 Crismon, Charles, 158, 164-166, 171, 172,
 174, 175, 177, 180, 183, 184, 186,
 191, 193, 195, 197-199, 205, 206, 209
 210, 213, 214, 225, 228, 231-233
 E. T., (Mrs.), 234
 Elizabeth, 164, 168, 191, 192, 227,
 228
 George, 167, 168, 169, 216-219, 225,
 235
 Joseph, 181
 Louisa C., 174
 Crittendone, (Mr.), 132
 Cronshaw, (Bro.), 104
 Crosby, John, 4
 Crowther, (Bro.), 136, 140
 Crump, Rebecca, 100
 Cummings, (Bro.), 155
 A., 184
 Cunningham, Andrew (Bish.), 123, 124
 Currie, John, 113, 177, 191
 Curtis, (Bro.), 159, 164, 166
 (Sis.), 163
 Cutler, (Bro.), 208
 William, 20
 Dalton, E.M. (Bro.), 120, 159
 Dam, (Bro.), 36
 (Sis.), 36
 Davis, (Sis.), 90
 Edith V., (Richards), 211, 215
 Day, Emma, 75
 DeLaMare, P., 131
 Derby, (Bro.), 33
 Derr, (Bro.), 137
 Devol, (Sis.), 37
 Dibble, Philo, 20
 Dinwoody, (Bro.), 127
 Douglass, Clithered, 241
 Ellen, 9, 15, 241
 Graham, 78, 94
 James, 240
 Ralph, 189, 201
 Robert, 241
 Draper, Syimmira, 102
 Driggs, Apollas G., (Bish.), 158,
 160, 164-169, 171, 189, 191,
 192, 196, 199, 200, 210, 213, 217
 219, 227-229, 235, 237
 (Sis.), 176, 187
 Millie, 202
 Drummond, (Bro.), 87
 Duerden, (Bro.), 173
 Dunbar, (Bro.), 211
 Dunn, Crandall, 76
 Dunster, (Bro.), 164, 166
 Durant, J., 208
 Durkee, (Gov.), 117
 Dveerden, (Bro.), 173
 Dyer, (Marshall), 223
 Eddington, William, 213, 231
 Edwards, John, 219, 230, 234
 Eldridge, Horace, 82, 87, 94, 98, 101,
 159, 196
 Elgutter, (Bro.), 125,
 Ellison, (Mr.), 118
 Emerny, (Mr.), 103
 Emmett, Thomas, 215
 Empey, (Bro.), 105, 110
 Ensign, D.H., 208
 Elizabeth, 217
 Horace, 209
 Wealthy D., (Richards), 161,
 211, 219, 225
 Evans, (Bro.), 151
 Cornelius, 154
 Everett, (Bish.), 23, 89-91
 (Sis.), 25
 A., 94
 Fairbanks, (Bish.), 126
 Fairclough, Mary Ann, 75
 Farnsworth, Philo, 25, 30, 73, 101
 Felshaw, William, 3
 Felt, N. H., (Bro.), 113
 Ferguson, Andrew, 91
 Fielding, Amos, 21, 40
 Fish, (Bro.), 24, 27
 Flake, L., 100
 Folsom, William, 36
 Foot, (Bro.), 102
 Fory, Augustine, 6
 Elizabeth, 6, 24, 28
 Gordon, 6
 Foster, (Bro.), 33
 Fox, J. W., 140

Name Index of Samuel Whitney Richards P. 4

Frank, (Deputy), 186
 Fremont, (Capt.), 44
 Frost, (Bro.), 100
 Fulmer, Almon, 86
 John S., 13,21,102
 Funk, Mary Ann, 59
 Gabbie, (Mrs.), 202
 Calliger, (Bro.), 42
 Galloway, Andre, 75
 Gammel, (Bro.), 108
 Gardner, G. (Cro.), 27,94
 William, 119
 Gates, Jacob, 1,20,210
 Gee, (Bro.), 155,204
 Mary, 172
 Gibbs, (Bro.), 93,100
 Gibson, (Bro.), 87,193
 (Sis.), 74
 Gilbert, (Bro.), 80,93,95,96,102
 Gilson, (Deputy), 164
 Goddard, (Bro.), 26,81,82
 Coff, H. (Bro.), 198,234
 Golebreuth, (Bro.), 173
 Golliher, (Bro.), 35,36
 Goddrich, (Mr.), 178
 Grant, Heber J., 201,210,216
 Jedediah M., 111,112,113,116
 Rachel, 208
 Green, I., 102
 Greenhow, (Sis.), 241
 Grees, John, 97
 Grey, (Sis.), 41
 Grimshaw, J., 116
 Grossbeck, (Elder), 188,234
 Groo, (Bro.), 123,147
 Byron, 207
 Gillet (Mrs.), 153
 Isaac, 124
 J., 128
 Martha Helena (Dau.), 153,206,225
 Orson Hyde, 147,150,153-156,206
 Samuel, 207
 Groves, (Bro.), 174,177,223
 Grow, H., 192
 Guyman, James, 101,102
 Hadlock, (Bro.), 37
 Haight, (Bro.), 118
 Hall, Jane, 80
 Hamilton, (Bro.), 206
 Handley, (Bro.), 184,237
 (Mrs.), 182
 William, 162,190,217,223
 Hansen, (Bro.), 158,165,166,169
 Hanson, Peter, 126,218
 William, 216,218
 Hardy, (Bish.), 155,170,185,193,
 196,197,228
 James, 87,88
 L. W., 190
 O. W., 196
 S. W., 234
 Harker, Joesph (Bro.), 213,232,
 234
 Harper, (Mrs.), 25
 Harrington, L. E., 117
 Harris, (Bro.), 104,164,165,167,
 168,172,180,185,186,188,
 197,210,212,215,229,232
 (Sis.), 230
 H. H., 159,160,161,200
 Harrison, (Bro.), 65
 (Pres. of U. S.), 45
 Harrocks (Father), 121,123,
 (Sis.), 129
 Peter, 124,125,127,128
 Hart, (Sis.), 71
 J. H., 205
 Haskin, Nancy, 241
 Richard, 241
 William, 241
 Hastings, (Capt.), 44
 Hauskeeper, (Bro.), 65
 Haven, Eliza Ann, 6
 Hawkins, W., 149
 Hayes, (Bro.), 67,167
 Heath, (Bro.), 114
 Heerman, (Bro.), 174,180,181,209,
 T. H., 178,182,184,189,207
 Helmsley, (Bro.), 164
 Hendley, J. C. (Mrs.), 177
 Heith, (Sis.), 241
 Henry, (Bro.), 162
 Hess, J. W. (Bish.), 121-124
 Heywood, (Sis.), 113
 Joseph L., 13,17,21,22,36
 Hewett, Jane, 241
 Higbee, Isaac, 26
 Joseph, 86
 P., 32
 Highton, Henry, 241

Name Index of Samuel Whitney Richards P. 5

- Hilton, Joseph, 212
Hindley, (Bro.), 118,122,133,140
 (Sis.), 128,129
 Jane, 129,162,177
 John, 108,117,127,128,133
Hoagland, A. (Bish.), 90,91,93,127,
 135
Hobbs, (Bro.), 127
Hogan, E. M., 105
Hollister, O. H., 199
Holton, Nellie, 218
Hooper, W. H. (Capt.), 119,144
Horkin, (Mr.), 133
Horne, (Bro.), 90,106,122
 J., 188
Houston, I., 94
Hovey, Joseph, 109
Howard, (Bro.), 122,131
 William, 131
Howe, Fanny, 9
Howell, B., 223
Hubbard, Wm. T., 206
Huff, Deborah Ann, 71
Hulme, Henry, 241
Hundby, William, 166
Hunt, (Bish.), 152
Hunter, (Bro.), 35,36
 Edward, 136
Huntington, Dimmick, 96
 William, 79,81
Hurman, T. H., 162,170
Hutchesen, John, 74
Hyde, Orson, 2-7,10-13,15-20,38,40,
 126,136,141
Isom, Alice, 193,196,197,199,200
Ivins, Anthony (Bro.), 105,107,108,
 114
Jack, J., 197
Jacques, J., 211
Jennings, (Bro.), 120,141
 (Mrs.), 122
 Wm., 131,144
Jenny, (Sis.), 90,91
Johnson, (Bro.), 160,165,167,169,170-
 174,181,182,187,189,192
 (Sis.), 94
 Hulda, 225
 J., 158, 176
 Luke, 112
 W., 142
Johnston, (Bro.), 196,197
Jolly, (Bro.), 113
Jones, A. M., 80
 J., 205
 Nathaniel, 89,92
 N.V., 15,223
 N.V. (Sis.), 124
 Rebecca, 193,223
Kay, Elizabeth, 241
 William, 241
Keen, Jacob V., 248
Kelley, (Bro.), 131
Kelsey, (Bro.), 185,186,188,189
Kennedy, Catherine, 254
Kerr, (Sis.), 88
 John, 250
 Mary, 250,252
Kimball, (Child), 95
 Heber, 3
 Heber C., 92,110,111,112,114,
 117,125,136,184,223
Kinney, J. F. (Just.), 116
Kippins, (Bro.), 89,90
Kisler, (Bro.), 131
Knight, Samuel, 94,95,100,101
Knowles, (Bro.), 120
 Magdelene, 241
Knowlton, John, 66,67
Lamb, Abel, 7,9,14,25
Lambert, (Bro.), 186
 C., 123
 R. C., 216
Lannan, Pat, 202
Larsen W., 198
Lawrence, (Bro.), 135
Leavitt, G., 102
Le Conte, (Prof.), 161
Lee, E. H. 211,212
Leech, Grace, 241
Leffler, (Bro.), 162,183,236
LeGee, (Bro.), 40
Leingley, Tanner, 93
Lemerough, (Bro.), 94
Lentz, (Bro.), 68-70
Lewis, Tarlton, 26
Lindsay, Gilbert, 145
Lindsey, John, 193
Little, F. (Bro.), 34,35,129,170
Littlefield, (Sis.), 41
Livingston, (Bro.), 213
Lott, (Bro.), 102
Lott, E.P., 87
Lone, J.V., 116

Name Index of Samuel Whitney Richards P. 6

Loveland, (Bro.), 15
 Loveless, John, 7,14
 Ludington, (Bro.), 172,236
 Lyon, (Bro.), 186
 Lyman, Amasa, 1,2,113,116,121,126
 Francis M., 203
 McAllister, (Bro.), 204
 (Surveyor,), 190
 McAulay, Helen, 249
 McConnell, (Sis.), 74
 McDonald, A.F. (Bro.), 105,106,108,
 110
 McDouglas, (Sis.), 129
 Mace, Wandall, 7
 McGhie, (Bro.), 158,164,166,223,
 226,234
 (Sis.), 168,169,213,214
 Anne, 174
 J., 219
 McKay, Alexander, 128
 McKeachie, William, 74
 McKenzie, (Bro.), 40,41
 (Capt.), 102
 McLaws, John, 75
 McLellan, (Maj.), 130
 McMinn, (Sis.), 62,66
 McPherson, (Bro.), 114
 McRae, (Bro.), 170
 Magridge, Prusilla, 39,42
 Maiben, John Bray, 105,107
 Major, (Bro.), 90
 Manee, (Mr.), 119,122,125
 Markham, (Bro.), 32-34
 Martin, (Mrs.), 225
 Moses, 64,65,68,69,71,92
 Marsh, Fred, 117
 Marshall, (Mr.), 132
 Matther, (Sis.), 191
 Maxwell, I (Bro.), 65,75
 Mayer, (Mrs.), 132,140
 Mayer, (Wife's father), 117
 Jane (Miss), 106,107
 Mayberry, (Bro.), 33
 Bayridge, (Mr.), 103
 Mead, (Bro.), 40,41
 Weiklejohn, D. (Sis.), 76
 Mellen, Elijah, 36
 Miles, W. H., 170
 Miller, (Bro.), 128,141,189
 Charles, 103
 Mitchell, (Bro.), 186
 (Maj.), 131

Mitchell, F.A., 170,178,180-182,
185,228,229,233
Moore, (Bro.), 188,202,203,223
(Mrs.), 171,177
Charles, 101
Henry, 145,184
Moreton, (Mr.), 211
Morley, Isaac, 87
Morris, Joseph, 150
Elias, 163,170,184,228
Morrison, (Mrs.), 216,217,225,226
Mousley, (Bro.), 171,203
Mowry, (Bro.), 113
Moyle, (Bro.), 178,182,184,195,214,
223,234,237
Mullens, (Bro.), 36
Murdock, (Bish.), 85,216
Musser, A.M. (Bro.), 173
Myor, William, 191
Naisbett, (Bro.), 122,125,
Naisbett, H. W., 198
Napier, Mary, 88
Nebeker, (Mrs.), 202
Needham, (Bro.), 38,39,42
(Sis.), 41,42
Neff, (Bro.), 83,201
Neslin, Samuel, 104
Nethercott, (Bro.), 114
Nichols, J. E., 16,21
Nicholsen, John, 172,184,188,192,
200,211,213,216,230
Nixon, W. (Bro.), 122,129,144
Noble, J. (Bro.), 201,204,210,211
Oakey, T., 145
Olsen, Neil, 186
Ormsby, (Dr.), 208
Orr, Norman, 128
Ovard, Joseph, 118
Paal, S., 145
Pack, (Bro.), 186
Packard, Noah, 21
Page, John E., 4
Paine, (Bro.), 27,29,32
S., 36
Palmer, William, 143,236
Farker, Alice, 98
Ann, 98
Elizabeth, 105,224
Ellen, 39,40,98,167
Isabelle, 241
J. E., 94
John, 1,2,5,6,9,14,21-23,25,
27,38,40,41,98

Name Index of Samuel Whitney Richards P. 7

- Parker, Mary, 98, 113, 166, 196, 211
 Mary, (wife) see Richards, Mary P.
 Mattie, 166, 171, 231
 Nellie, 237
 Richard, 98
 Robert, 98, 241
 Roger, 98
 William, 158, 161, 166, 169, 171, 174, 181, 182, 184, 187, 188, 192, 197, 203, 204, 211, 217, 219, 224, 228, 232, 237, 241
 Parkinson, (Pres.), 208
 Parry, John, 101
 Patten, Charles, 7, 9
 Peart, (Bro.), 102
 Peek, Robert, 241
 Peery, D. H., 209
 Pendleton, Simon, 170
 Penrose, Ernest, 208
 Perkes, H., 194
 Perry, (Sis.), 76
 Peters, Jane, 79, 89, 91
 Peterson, Anthon, 117
 Phelps W. W. (Judge), 18, 86, 87, 89, 90, 91, 92, 93, 107
 Picket, (Mr.), 30, 32
 Pierson, Eliza Ann, 5, 9, 15, Levi R., 221
 Nancy, (Aunt), 15, 82
 Pillings, (Mr.), 118
 Pincock, Alice F., (Dau.), 166, 215, 225, 226, 229
 John, 203, 226
 Pixton, (Bro.), 100
 Pollard, (Bro.), 223
 Polydore, Lucy, 107
 Potter, (Col.), 127
 Poulter, (Sis.), 62
 Powell, (Mr.), 103
 Pratt, (Bro.), 166
 (Mrs.), 30, 155
 L. L., 162
 M. W., 167
 Orson, 1, 2, 91, 113, 160
 Parley P., 28, 82, 85-87, 89, 92-94, 95, 104, 105, 112,
 Preston, (Bro.), 166
 Pridy, (Bro.), 170
 Pry, John, 166, 203, 213, 214
 Pyper, A., 87
 Quimby, Jane Ida, 166, 205, 232
 Jennie, see Quimby, Jane Ida
 Quinn, (Mr.), 124
 Raleigh, A. H. (Dish.), 133, 141, 155
 Rankin, (Sis.), 74
 Rawlins, (Bro.), 202
 Raymond, (Bro.), 206
 Readding, (Bro.), 188
 Reamer, (Bro.), 143
 Reece, (Bro.), 100
 Reed, (Bro.), 196
 Reggel, Louis, 128, 131, 135, 142
 Reid, Mary J., 75, 76
 Rich, Charles, 154
 Mirum, 152
 J. C., 210
 William, 204
 Ripley, Alanson, 15
 Richards, Agnes Minton, 189, 191
 Albert George (Son), 117, 135, 147, 152, 154, 156, 159, 170, 174-179, 181-184, 190, 191, 194-198, 206, 207, 215, 218, 222, 225, 227, 229, 230, 236, 237
 Alice (Dau.), 117, 118, 202, 203, 208
 Amelia, 81
 Ann (Aunt), 133
 Annie (Dau.), 211
 Anthon, 119, 121, 132, 133, 136, 137, 142
 C. (Mrs.), 119
 Caroline D. (Dau.), 139, 158-160, 162-172, 174, 176, 178, 179, 182, 185, 187, 191-194, 196-198, 209-221, 224-226, 229-233, 235-238
 Charles (Son), 164
 E. C., 119, 120, 121, 150
 E. D., 203
 Edith, (Dau.), 159, 165, 166, 171, 173, 174, 176, 179, 192, 193, 224, 225-228, 231
 Elizabeth, 118, 119, 122, 129, 133, 134, 140, 160, 177, 207

Name Index of Samuel Whitney Richards P. 8

Richards, Elizabeth, (Wife), 122,134, 179
 Elizabeth Sophia, 119,134,162, 167,174,178,179,182,188,191, 195,198,215,224,226,232
 Ellen May, 184,203
 Estella, 160,172,182,207,221,224, 232,233,236
 Evan, 165
 Ezra, 130
 Franklin D., 2,6,7,9,17,20,22, 23-35,37,40-43,47-72,75,76, 79,80,86,94,97,103,118,119, 121,128,130,134,140,150-163, 168,172,176,178,180,185-188, 190-192,194,197,198,201-205, 207-213,215,216,219-222,225, 226,232,235-238
 Franklin R., 89,151,203,208,209- 212,217,219-222,224-233,238, 239
 Frank S., 135,160,180,184,186, 198,199
 Helena Lydia (Robinson), 105,107, 108,109,111,114,116,118,119, 121,124,126,128,131,133,134, 139,140,146,150,152,154,155
 Henry P. (Bro.), 79,80-82,84,89, 92-94,96,109,168,176,185,188, 203,216-218,221
 Hiram, 204
 Ianthus, 149,151,153-155,161,166, 168,171,178,180,182-185,187- 192,215,220,227,229,233,236, 237
 Jane, (Aunt), 101,102,106
 Jane Elizabeth (Mayer) (Wife), 75,76,82-84,86,90,91,109-111, 114,116-119,126,131-134,139, 140
 Jane Ida (Dau.), 128,167,204,207, 209
 Jane (Snyder), 27,29,81
 John, 134,147,148,150,151,153- 157,160,163,210,218,219,222, 225-227,229,232
 John R., 208
 Joseph (Son), 133,134,218
 Richards Levi (Son), 187-191
 Levi W., 4,6-9,18,21,23,26, 150,176,180-182,184,185, 187,189,192,202,220,222, 236-239
 Lizzie, 119
 Minnie Perth (Dau.), 172,200, 207,211,212,215
 Maria Ann (Dau.), 161,215
 Martha, (Dau.), 121,149,150, 155,190,191,207
 Mary Amelia, 81,94,95,118,119, 123,127,128,130,142,150, 171,189,190
 Mary Ann (Parker)(Wife), ^{4,5-10,12,15-16,19-24} ~~13~~ 104, ^{28-31,32-36} 105,107,109,113,116,118, 119,123,128,131,132,139, 142,155,159,161,164,165, 167,168,170-172,174,176, 178-180,184-187,189,191- 195,197,199-204,208-211, 213-216,219,221,225-232, 236-239
 Mary Ellen, (Mother-in-law), 165,170,200
 Mary H. (Parker)(Wife), 1,4-6, 9,10,12,14,16,19,20-24,28, 29,34,35,70,72,75,76,81-84, 87,89,91,93,96,106,109-111, 113,114,126,252,253,255
 Paul, 139,154,155,162,170,172- 175,177-179,181,184,186, 191,204,205,207,223,236
 Roses, 203
 Phinehas (Father), 2,5,7,23, 26,72,76,78,79,83,86,87, 96,101,104,131,133,175
 Rhoda, 86,89
 Samuel Parker (Son), 118,127, 129,131,132,134,146,148, 149,154,167,175,178,192, 196,209,212,215,216,221, 225,227,229,230
 Silas, 87,101
 Thomas B., 7
 Wealthy (Dewey)(Mother), 75, 76,82,83,102,163,199,208, 232

Name Index of Samuel Whitney Richards P. 9

- Richards, Wealthy (Dau.), 154,156
 171,179,181,208,209
 Wealthy Maria (Sis.), 165,192
 Whitney S. (Son), 151,163,179,
 181,202,203,207,209,220,230
 Willard (Uncle), 3,4,9,73,79-82,
 85,89,91,92,94,95,97
 Willard (Son), 166,168,173,174,
 176,177,179,181,183,185,187,
 188,190,191,194,196,197,203,
 204,211,212,215,216,218,219,
 220,228,231,236,237,238
 William, 169,172,186,187,193
 Richardson (Bro.), 82
 (Sister), 81,89,90,91
 Rigdon, Sidney, 13
 Riser, (Bro.), 174
 Robbins, (Sis.), 36
 Alexander (Sis.), 113
 L., 32-34, 37
 Robertson, (Lawyer), 136
 Robinson, (Bro.), 75
 (Mother), 83,117,152,162,171,
 177,188,215
 Elizabeth, 134
 Helena, See Richards Helena (Rob-
 inson), 105,107
 Jane C., 105,107,108,203
 J. King, (Dr.), 137
 J. W., 235
 Mary Ellen, 166,190,192,202,203,
 209,212,214,234
 Nellie, 212,213,223,227
 Rogers, (Sister), 175
 Romney, (Bro.), 189
 (Sis.), 129
 George, 211
 Vilate, 194
 Rosenbaum, (Mr.), 129
 Ross, (Col.), 130
 Mary, 74,76
 Roundy, (Bro.), 154
 Rowberry, (Bish.), 131
 Rowe, C.C., 94
 Rushton, E., 212
 Russell, (Mrs.), 119
 S. (Major), 92
 Rutherglen, (Sis.), 75
 Sanders, Mary Celistia, 6
 Ruth Ann, 6
 Savage, Levi, 223
 Schoenfeld, Edward (Elder), 203
 Schuttler, P. (Mr.), 118,137,144,
 165,172
 Scott, Andrew H., 66,67
 Scovill, L. N., 20,26,29,103,261
 Seatsy, (Bro.), 196
 Semerough, (Bro.), 88
 Serine, M., 20
 Sessions, (Bro.), 156
 Seybert, Elizabeth, 47
 Shaw, Samuel, 2
 Sheffield, (Mr.), 126
 Shelmerdine, James, 149
 Sherwood, (Bro.), 93
 Sherman, (Bro.), 121,123
 Siddoway, (Bro.), 173,225,234
 (Miss), 194,213
 Louisa, 165,169,193
 Robert, 145,158,183,193,236
 237
 William, 183,189
 Sillem, (Bro.), 206
 Simmons, (Elder), 163
 Skean, James (Capt.), 51,58
 Slater, (Mr.), 103
 Small, (Bro.), 222
 Smith, (Elder), 203
 (Judge), 135
 Charles, 105
 Elias, 110,112-114,123,150,
 201,203,231
 George A., 87,89,92,95,104,1
 117,133
 Hyrum, 4,30,63
 J. H., 216
 J. R., 196
 John P., 62-65,68,71
 Joseph (Proph.), 4,5,63,83,
 115,141,163,200,212
 Joseph F., 119
 Moses, 2
 Mars J., 103
 S. H. B., 180,185
 William R. (Pres.), 13,173,175
 Smoote, A. O., 123,134,144,177,201,
 219
 Snell, J. W. (Bro.), 224, 234
 Snelgrove, (Bro.), 163,175,201,
 212,226

- Snowball, Ralph, 145
 Snow, Erastus, 24,29,216
 Eliza R., 228
 Lorenzo, 158,159,165,166,201,216
 Willard, (Justice), 195,185
 William, 109
 Zerubbabel (Judge), 109,112
 Snyder, (Bro.), 151,154
 George, 82,84,89,101,149
 Samuel C., 100,119,124,126
 Sorenson, S., 118
 Spencer (Bro.), 95,135
 C. V., 130
 C. V. (Sis.), 106
 Orson, 73,88
 Sperry, (Elder), 203
 Spilsbury, David, 169,170,175,219,
 220,222-224,226
 Maria Ann (Richards),211,212,217,
 219,220,223,224,226,229,230,
 237
 Squires (Sis.), 36,37
 John, 204
 Standish, H., 168
 Stang, James J., 5
 Stayner, (Bro.), 124
 Arthur, 121,124,201,231,234
 C. W., 173
 Stenhouse, T. B. H., 117
 Stethem, R., 87
 Stewart, (Elder), 163
 Stevenson, (Bro.), 154
 Stiles, John, 3
 Stout, Hosea, 132,222
 Strang, James J., 2,13
 Stratton, Joseph A., 20,27,34,35,36,
 38,39-42,101
 Streeper, (Sis.), 41
 Katie, 211
 Mary Amelia (Dau.), 163,209
 William, 210
 W. H., 176
 Stringham, (Bro.), 101
 Stuart, I., 103
 Stubbs, (Bro.), 118
 Sudbery, (Bro.), 192
 Swan, (Mr.), 156
 Syne, (Bro.), 20
 Tait, Elizabeth, 75
 William, 75
 Talmadge, James E., 177
 Tanner, (Bro.), 151
 Taylor, (Bro.), 154
 (Father), 36
 (Sis.), 81
 Adam, 241
 George H., 170
 Hyrum, 210
 James, 101
 John (Pres.), 117,121,124,125,
 136,140,163,164,166,170,
 171,200,201,233
 John W., 210,233
 Joseph E., 232
 Sophia, 167,168
 Sophia Whittaker, 170
 Wesley, 66,67
 William, 85
 Taysum, M. A. (Miss), 106,107
 Teortus, D. A., 105
 Terry, (Bro.), 67,190
 Elizabeth, 67
 Thompson, E. (Sis.), 76,81,82,
 101
 Thompson, (Bro.), 159, 184
 (Sis.), 66,71
 Deborah Ann, 71
 Robert, 73,92
 Timpest, James, 145,146
 Titus, (Judge), 129,137
 Toomer, Charles Herbert, 181,239
 Laud (Richards), 220,239
 Trim, (Bro.), 169,170,172,174,177,
 178,180,189,209,210,214,
 215
 Tripp, (Bro.), 144
 E. B., 128
 Tullidge, E. W., 124,179,222
 Turley, (Bro.), 100
 Ure, James, (Bro.), 81,89
 Vail, Alfred, 71
 Vance, (Sis.), 214
 VanCott, (Bro.), 5,12,14,23,83-89,
 92,101,102
 Vernon, (Bro.), 114
 Ward, (Bro.), 37
 Wagstaff, (Sis.), 129
 Walker, (Bro.), 168,170,184
 Warburton, (Bish.), 214
 Warren, (Major), 15,16

Name Index of Samuel Whitney Richards P. 11

Warner, Charles, 36,42
 Warrington, (Squire), 27
 Wandall, C. W., 2
 Watson, Rober, 77
 Samuel R., 88
 Watt, G. D., 107,108,116,125
 Wattson, Thomas, 241
 Weiler, E. M. (Bish.), 118,163,230,
 238
 M., 180,184
 Wells, Daniel H., 92,94,105-107,110,
 111,121,129,133,135,136,138,
 201,203
 West, Chauncy, 101
 Wheeler, (Bro.), 160,161,164-166,170-
 178,180,187,189,195,197,198,
 204,211
 (Sis.), 161,163,166,167,171,179,
 182
 Edward, 150,234
 White, (Bro.), 186
 Whitmer, David, 233
 Whitney, (Bish.), 214,216,217
 Orson F., 172,223
 Whittaker, J., 204
 Wilcox, G. F., 214
 N., 23
 Walter Eli, 1,23,130,131,209
 Wealthy Maria (Richards), 23,164,
 167,175,177,181,183,188,192,
 193,197,199,209,210,220,223-
 225,229,230,235
 Wilding, Ellen, 10,30
 Wilkeson, Thomas, 241
 Wilkins, (Bro.), 192,
 Wilkinson, (Bro.), 122
 Williams, Alexander, 86
 Gustavus, 81
 Willis, William, 106
 Wilson, James, 77,78
 Robert, 78
 Winder, (Bro.), 128,169,174,187,189,
 228
 Elizabeth, 131
 J. R., 161
 J. W., 195,197,199,200
 Winkle, (Bro.), 39,42
 Winters, F. M., 204
 Woodard, (Bro.), 2
 George, 100
 Woodmansee, (Bro.), 125,218
 (Miss), 226,232
 Woodruff, Wilford, 15,17,18,20,21,
 23,28,38,105,106-108,111,
 113,121,167,216,223
 Wilson, 136
 Woolley, E. D., 115
 World, William, 227
 Wright, T., 103
 Yeemon, (Bro.), 41
 Yonger, (Br.), 229
 Young, Brigham, 2,3,11,13,28,82,
 85,87,91,92,94,96,107,109,
 112,115,117,121,123,127,
 132,135-139,141,154,201
 Fanny, 9
 Janett, 76,250
 John, 22,81,96,122
 John W., 223
 Joseph, 1,4,9-12,16,20,22,
 33, 36,38,121
 Joseph W., 112,121,122
 Lorenzo D., 4,201,206,217
 Lucy B., 216
 O., 159,166,
 S. B., 217

Samuel W. Richards born August 19, 1824, Richmond, Massachusetts, son of Phinehas (d. 1874, Salt Lake City) and Wealthy (Dewey) Richards (d. 1852, Salt Lake City.) Joined Mormons at age 14, and was missionary to New York, Connecticut and Vermont the next year. Went with his father's family to Nauvoo in 1842. Labored on Nauvoo Temple as a carpenter until it was finished. Member of Joseph Smith's proposed explorers to locate place for Mormons in Rocky Mountains, 1844. On exodus from Nauvoo he took his wife to Mormon refugee camp in Iowa and then returned to go on mission to England, France, Germany, etc. While president of British mission he edited the Millennial Star, etc. In Salt Lake he served as alderman, police judge, president of city council, member of Utah legislature, etc. Was U. S. Commissioner for Davis County. In Nauvoo Legion he served as drill sergeant, and in Utah was colonel of the second regiment of the territorial militia. Footed part of expense of fighting Indians in Sanpete County, 1852-3.

His brothers and sisters who reached Utah were: Apostle Franklin Dewey; Wealthy Maria of Farmington, Utah, who married Walter Eli Wilcox; and Henry Phinehas, who md. Margaret M. Empey. His brother Joseph W. died while with the Mormon Battalion, 1846, at Pueblo, Colorado. Had living in Utah an aunt Nancy wife of William Pierson; Uncle Levi W. who married Sarah Griffith; Uncle Willard the apostle.

His wives and their children together with their spouses are as follows:

Md. 1st, 1846, Mary Haskin Parker
Mary Amelia, 1848, md. W. H. Streeper
Samuel Parker, 1850, md. Eliza F. Alexander
Sylvester Alonzo, 1852, died.
Iantha Adelia, 1855, died.
Ianthus, 1857, md. Agnes Hinton

Md. 2nd, 1855, Mary Ann Parker
Joseph Wm., 1856, died.
Alice Parker, 1857, md. John E. Pincock
Wealthy Dewey, 1860, md. Horace D. Ensign
Maria Ann, 1862, md. David Spilsbury
Ellen May, 1864, md. Joseph Hilton
Caroline Dewey, b. 1868
Whitney S., b. 1870, md. Mary Galligher
Edith Vilate, 1872, md. Sidney H. Davis
Willard, 1874, md. Martha Swenson
Florence Elizabeth, 1876, died.

Md. 3rd, Helena Lydia Robinson
Martha Helena, 1857, md. Orson Hyde Groo
Elizabeth Sophia, 1859, md. Elias S. Wright
John Robinson, 1860, md. Louie Snyder
Jane Ida, 1862, md. Albert P. Quinby
Emma Sylvia, 1864, died.
Albert George, 1865, md. Amanda Jane Lindsay
Maud, 1866, md. Charles Herbert Toomer
Franklin Richard, 1868, md. Nettie Catherine Hunter
Minnie Bertha, 1871, md. Ed. Hillen Lee
Edwin Charles, 1873, died.
Estella, 1875, md. Wm. Everett White

Md. 4th, Jane Elizabeth Mayer
Phineas Henry, b. 1857, died.

JOURNAL BOOK OF

SAMUEL WHITNEY RICHARDS

From January 1st 1846-- Book No. 2
(Journal No. I)

January 1846 Continued work as usual on the Temple of the Lord untill the Morning of the 7th of January when being called upon I went in to receive my endowment. Went in about 10 in the morning with the second company, was the first of the company that was washed at the same time with Walter E Wilcox done by Jacob Gates, and anointed by Harrison Burgess, also received a new name of him. B.L. Clapp, Eldheim, & Orson Pratt, Peter. Received through the v. by Amasa Lyman. Got through about 4 in the afternoon and left the house, while passing out Pres Joseph Young informed me that, he should depend upon me to come and assist in giving the Endowment. On the Morn, of the 8th commenced my work as usual on the Temple, and continued thereat untill the Morn. of the 20th when I was sent for by Bro. Young, to come and labour in the Endowments and immediately went for that purpose. First commenced writing for Pres. Joseph and the next day commenced labour at the veil, and continued administering and officiating in all the departments of the first endowment with the exception of serpent, which I esteemed as a great blessing and privelege, affording to me a knowledge of those things which had been concealed before.

Friday 23rd By my interposition Father John Parkers family received their endowments his Daughter Mary being my intended wife, after which I obtained permission of Pres Joseph for her to have the privelege of spending her time in the temple also, where she commenced her labours on the morn. of the 27th (p. 2) and in the evening of the 29th we were sealed

upon the alter, Husband and Wife, for time and all Eternity, by Amasa Lyman, at 25 minutes to nine Witnessed by Phinehas Richards and C. W. Wandall and recorded by F. D. Richards. No 541. In the eve of the 31st I left the Temple with my wife, and went to her fathers house, where I spent the night with her for the first time.

February 1st sunday. attended meeting at the temple. Preaching by Orson Pratt, followed by Moses Smith, who presented the claims of "Strang," as President of the Church. He was followed by Brigham Young and Orson Hyde, who used him up, by tearing down the Principles of his foundation. When by vote of church, Moses Smith, and Samuel Shaw, (who was in company with him) was disfellowshipped by the Church and J. J. Strang, given over to the Devil.

2nd and 3rd at the Temple in the endowments as usual, 4th and 5th business was suspended that the work hands might rest from their labours.

Friday 6th The work commenced again as usual at which I continued without rest or sleep, untill Sunday Morn, about 4 o clock, when I retired for rest. About 4 hours after I left the endowment was closed. In the afternoon I returned to the Temple and assisted to consecrate some oil, also just at night to anoint a Queen to Bro Woodard, (or the Pagan Prophet)

Monday Feb. 9th Commenced work at my trade on the temple as before, made a music box, for Bro. Robert T. Burton. In the afternoon (p. 3) the roof of the Temple caught fire, which was put out but with considerable damage. In the eve. met at the Temple with a select party for a Dance, several of the Twelve being present, and all the Brass Band. Commenced a little before Eight with prayer by Bro. Hyde, and continued the merriment with a plenty of wine untill 10 minutes to 3. morn. Continued work at the temple

1846, February

Samuel W. Richards, p. 3

as usual and on

Thursday the 12th Commenced a regular meeting with the Bretheren in the Temple for prayers, to continue, so long, as we staid in the place, beginning near the hour of sunset.

Friday the 13th Left my work at the temple and went to see Willard start on his journey west, not being quite ready, spent 3 hours in assisting him load his goods, and returned to the temple. Continued my work, and meetings, at the temple untill,

Wednesday the 18th Made a strike with the temple hands, because of the want of Provisions and clothing, as many were suffering. went out a while with Wm Felshaw, Hunting. T.O. Angel, the architect of the temple immediately visited the Trustees to lay before them the wants of the temple hands, and upon the pledge of their word, that all should be done in their power, to relieve the wants of the hands they again resumed their labours on the following morning. Missed prayer at the temple.

The 19th in the afternoon received a visit at the temple from the Trustees in connection with Brigham and Heber who spoke to the hands upon what had taken place. The result of (p. 4) which was that John Stiles was placed in the office, that there might be an equal distribution of Provision &c. Continued work and prayers through the week, and on sun

Sun. the 22nd a large congregation met in the temple, the floor settled a little below its level and the congregation rushed out, repaired to the grove, where a discourse was delivered by Orson Hyde and followed by Brigham Young upon the organization of the church in refutation to straggism. in the afternoon, Met with the seventies at the Concert Hall, from thence to prayer meeting in the temple untill 10 o clock in the evening,

being one of the first Quorum, numbering 15 which Quorum regulated the order of Meeting in the Temple under the direction of Orson Hyde and Joseph Young, and who should there attend.

Monday 23rd also 24 & 25th at the temple as usual in the eve of the 25th went to Joseph Youngs, where my wife was visiting and on our return home called at the Masonic Hall, and saw the Paintings, representing the Carthage murder of Joseph and Hyrum, also Joseph addressing the Nauvoo Legion. From that called at Uncle Levi's, and agreed to go with him the next morning to the camp of the saints, Six miles over the River on sugar Creek, Went home, and the next morn, at day break started for the camp. Helped Levi carry some things to Willards folks, which visit was noticed as a matter of history by Willard the Historian. In the afternoon returned home, rode to the river with Bro. Lorenzo Young, and in the eve was at Bro. Burton's in company with Rebecca & Malissa alone. Conversed, upon the rights of Parents to hold their children &c. Missed meeting at the temple. (p. 5)

Friday 27th In the A.M. at work in the Temple, in the P.M. visited at home with my wife, Ellen and Malicca, with them visited the Temple and went on to the Tower. returned and took supper of warm Buisnit and Butter, Cakes and wine. And in the evening visited at Bro Jon. Crosby's and waited upon the Ladies home.

Saturday 28th at the Temple.

Sunday March 1st. at home in the A.M. while John E. Page was for the first time in Public, advocating the Principles of Strangism, and was followed by the reading of a letter, written by the Twelve, that he was disfellowshipped by that Quorum. In the ~~PM~~ PM. went to Levi's and at sundown

1846, March

Samuel W. Richards, p. 5

to the Temple, where we spent the evening in holy conversation, administering the sacrament, and speaking in other Tongues, enjoying the blessings of the Gospel &c.

Monday 2nd Drawed wod in the forepart of the day and in the after part was at Father Parkers untill the hour of prayer when I went to the Temple, was administerd unto for health, and after attended Quorum meeting at the Concert Hall. Attended work and prayers at the Temple as usual untill

Sunday 8th attended meeting at the stand and heard an address from O. Hyde upon the organization of the church in the apostolic dispensation, showing that it was the same as now, when Jesus was killed, the Twelve apostles succeeded him in the Presidency of the church, so with Joseph, and Mr Strang has no claim to the Presidency. (p. 6) spent the evening in the Temple.

Monday and Tuesday spent my time at the temple, On which day Cousin Eliza Ann. Peirson arrived from Richmond with Bro. Van Cott, and family.

March 11th and 12th missed prayers in the temple.

Thursday 12th Received a writing from father transferring all his Personal property to me in the form of sale.

Friday 13th at the Temple and in the evening went to father Parker's, my wife being there. While there received a covenant from him that he would be adopted to me, and sealed, and in the presence of Bro John, and also Mary as witnesses, he put upon me the responsability of seeing that all the works of salvation, both for him and his Progenaters, were done that they might not come behind, whether he be dead or alive, all done with the consent of the witnesses above named.

Sunday 15th at meeting, held south side of the temple, (A very windy day.)

1846, March

Samuel W. Richards, p. 6

Preaching by Orson Hyde, and he also read a Revelation to the people which was given by the spirit to him the day Previous concerning the present condition of the Church and the falsity of strangism, &c. &c. In the evening was with the Quorum in the temple untill after 12 oclock at night. The sacrement was adminestered, and great Blessings were enjoyed, Tongues, Prophecyng, and the angels attended us, Their glory filled the house in so much that many witnessed it throughout the city and testified thereof, (p. 7) that it was the brightness of fire.

Monday 16th at the temple, and at noon went with Bro. Franklin and Blessed two children, each, one, administering myself and Franklin upon the head of Mary Celistia Sanders, and Franklin upon the head of Ruth Ann. S.s

Wednesday Evening spent with the Quorum in the temple, myself Presiding, at which time it was testified that there had not been so great faith manifested at any time before, and was testified of by many without that the Temple was filled with an exceeding bright light. the gift of Tongues &c. prophecy was much enjoyed.

Thursday 19th carried a Ticket to Uncle Levi that he should have an admittance into the Quorum with us, and in the evening was present with us, for the first time The evening resulted in an unpleasant manner to the company, a censuring spirit arose which took several hours to quell, and for a time seemed as if to destroy the Quorum, but through faith and perseverance it was overcome, and union restored

Friday 20th in the A.M. at the temple and in the P.M. at home writing, spent the evening at father Parkers, (my wife being, there) in company with Cousin Eliza Ann Haven. Elizabeth, Augustine, and Gurdon Fory.s
(Missed meeting with the Quorum)

1846, March

Samuel W. Richards, p. 7

Saturday 21st all day at the temple, and in the evening visited at Father Fory's with my wife after which we returned home.

Sunday 22nd attended meeting in the A.M. at the stand preaching at the stand by Almon Babbit, "Trustee," upon the subject of tytheing and consecration, The equality upon which the saints would be placed (p. 8) when they received their inheritances in Zion, calling upon all those who had surplus property more than they needed for their own removal to hand it out for the removal of the poor bretheren, and that the Trustees might be relieved from their heavy embarrassments, and pay the debts of the Church. Was followed by Orson Hyde upon the same subject, saying that many of the poor Bretheren came to him for council, but he wanted to see some of the rich for he could council them at better advantage than the poor. also gave Notice that B.L. Clapp would preach in the P.M. near the Burying ground to a company of Mississippi Bretheren who had just arrived and at the close of the meeting went to my Quorum Meeting in the temple. The whole Quo. being present consisting of 15 members, as follows, Zebudee Coltrin Phinehas Richards, Levi Richards Graham Coultrin, John Coltrin F. D. Richards, Abel Lamb, Benj. Brown, Wandall Mace, Thomas B. Richards, Charles. Patten, Curtis E. Bolton, William Anderson John. Loveless, and myself. Dressing ourselves in the order of the Priesthood we called upon the Lord, his spirit attended us, and the visions of heaven were open to our view. I was, as it were lost to myself, and beheld the Earth Reel to and fro, and was moved out of its place, Men fell to the earth and their life departed from them, and great was the scene of destruction upon all the face of the Land, and at the close thereof, there appeared a great company as it were of saints coming from the west as I stood with my back

1846, March

Samuel W. Richards, p. 8

to the North, and they were (p. 9) passing to the East, and the scripture was fulfilled which saith, "Come see the desolation which the Lord hath made in the Earth." and the company of the saints, who had been hid as it were from the Earth, walked in the light for the glory of the Lord was round about them, while darkness was upon the face of the Earth, and I beheld other thing which were glorious while the power of God rested down upon me. Others also beheld angels, and the glory of God. Having had a season of enjoyment, it was proposed, by C.E.B. that we pray for the Prophet Joseph to come into our Midst and converse with us, some consented so to do but the Idea was first objected to as beeing unwise by Bro. Levi.R. who received a repremand by way of hint to leave the room, from Bro.B. not being agreed with the Quorum. The matter was taken up, and after some remarks from several of the bretheren, it was decided by the President, that we had no right to pray for that thing, and all was again right. The sacrement was administered and our joy encreased by the gift of Tongues and Prophecy by which great things were spoken, and made known to us.

Monday 23rd at work in the Temple, and spent the evening at home writing, being rainy.

Tuesday, Wednesday, and Thursday, at the Temple, Thursday evening haveing recived a Message from Sister Cobb, I visited her at Uncle Levi's house, she being there on account of her husband who was much enraged against her and had taken her child from her. (p. 10) I found her feeling very bad on account of her circumstances and afforded my services if at any time they were needed by her she requested me to call and visited her the next evening, and I returned home.

Friday 27th at the Temple at work, and in the evening again called on

sister Cobb, went with her to see Aunt Fanny Young living at Brighams house she haveing received a letter from her ~~father~~ (sic) husband at St.Louis, after holding a consultation with her we returned in safty to her chamber at Uncle Levi's house. she appearing grateful for my protection and company. In the P.M. went to father Parkers and got my wive's things she being with me at my father's.

Saturday 28th At the Temple and in the evening visited with my wife at Bro. Burtons.

Sunday 29th In the morning went with my wife about one milenorth of the City to attend the wedding of Bro. John Parker and Sister Ellen Douglass, had an excellent dinner and married them at half past three P.M. being the first time that I ever performed the cerrimony. returned home and in the evening was with the Quorum in the Temple and enjoyed the meeting much. After the Meeting was over went and administered with others of the Quorum to Sister Fanny Howe who had been sick for a long time, from thereby particular request of Bro. Abel. Lamb, went with Bro Franklin and administered to his wife, and arrived at home about 1/2 past 10. in the evening.
(p. 11)

Monday 30th In the eve. visited at Prest Joseph's Young's house in company with my wife and Cousin Eliza Ann Peirson, also read a letter from Uncle Willard, to Levi, giving directions how to prepare for the Journey &c. pertaining to the Camp.

Wednesday April 1st In the evening had an excellent time in the Temple Bro. Patten and Bro. Aderson with their women at the Quorum, all of them, (there being six), were anointed for their infirmities, and 2 children blessed. The sacrement was administered, and we had an interesting time.

Thursday A. 2nd At the Temple through the day. In the evening with my wife she being some what unwell.

Friday A. 3rd At the Temple untill about 3 in the P.M. when I went home found my wife on the bed, quite ill, and sister Ellen Wilding with her. staid with them untill eve, when I accompanied Ellen to her home. returned and gave my Wife, Mary, a steam, &c.

Saturday A. 4th at work as usual, my wife feeling considerable comfortable, but about 2 oclock sunday Morn, was taken with severe pains in the lower part of her body, also with fainting I awaked father and we administered to her, anointing her body &c. for a moment her pains were easier when she was struck with a death like feeling, fainting and (p. 12) reviveing, and expressing herself as if she could no longer stay. all in the house was aroused. By faith and our exertions, she was again revived, and as soon as posible with warm drink and stones, we got her into a sweat which relieved her much and she had a comfortable day. The Temple hands convened & accepted a proposition from Bro Hyde to receive 1/2 their wages in cash when the work was done

Sunday A. 5th attended Meeting at the stand, preaching by Elder O. Hyde, upon the removal of the people, the course which had taken and the trials they had endured, and was the design and wisdom of God to try his people in all things whether they would endure, &c. after speaking at some length he called upon Frest Joseph Young, who gave an exhortation to the people, to refrain from all evil particularly theiving, love the bretheren and ever abide in the spirit and power of the Priesthood, so as to overcome evil with good, Pray for our enemies for Paul said, "the weapons of our warfare are not carnal, but spiritual," and there is craftiness in

this, & keen shrewdness, that their hearts may be softend, toward us, have love to our fellow being for I believe it is the best bullet that a man can carry, spoke of the circumstances of the church, had thought much upon their removal, and did not see how it could be accomplished at present. Brigham's counsel is that all the honest in heart be out of this city and County as soon as possible. I will guess how it will be done, and futurity will tell whether I guess right or not. I guess the ~~peat~~ (sic) brethren will have to scatter and leave this place, this is (p. 13) what I guess, we can't go into the wilderness without food to sustain ourselves, for I do not believe the Lord is going to rain down manna from heaven, as long as we can feed ourselves with our own hands, If he does, there will be as great a cause for it, as when it was given to the children of Israel, after speaking at some length upon the course of life that should be pursued by the saints, he presumed that the congregation might think he had preached quite a sectarian sermon, but he believed it was good and right, and closed, Bro. Hyde, rather replied to him, said he was willing bro. Joseph should love his enemies and pray for them, but he could not, neither would he, love those ~~these~~ (sic) who had shed the blood of innocence, and stained their hands with innocent blood, and furthermore if bro. Joseph should go to Carthage and Warsaw, and deal out the kind of bullet's that he speaks of, he would find himself in hell very quick. Spoke upon sacrifice, that God had required his people to sacrifice in the last days. He controlled the children of Israel, and required that their alters should smoke almost continuously with ~~the~~ (sic) sacrifice and burnt incense, which caused, a stream of blood, almost constantly to flow. To bear off this responsibility he gave his only begotten son that with him, these should be nailed

to the cross, and this one sacrifice suffice for the sins of the world. But now who is it that requires us to sacrifice? It is the mob that contrrolls this matter, and (p. 14) they requireing it of us, must bear the responsibility And think ye that they can get clear of it by giving their first horn? They have got the burden of this sacrifice to bear, &c. &c. ---- Bro Joseph replied to him that he felt towards his enemies, those who had slain the Prophets, as brother Hyde, did and his prayer was that the measure they had meeted to the saints should be measured the them again, but in his remarks he had reference to those among whom we had to travel as we went to the wilderness &c. "Conference to meet at 6 next morn." In the PM. was with my wife at home excepting a few minutes at Singing school in the Concert hall. Evening at home, my wife very sick & through the night. Did not attend prayer at the Temple Received an offer from bro. Van cott of a team to go west.

Monday A. 6th A stormy day, but few met a Conference in the underground room of the temple, and adjourned untill the next day at 10. oclock was at home, and at work in the temple. My wife begins to amend.

Tuesday A. 7th continues sonewhat stormy Conference met and adjourned untill the next day, was at the Temple, and at home. Wife continues to get better.

Wednesday A. 8th A pleasant morning. Conference met at 10 o clock and I attended, a large congregation was assembled on the ground, and Orson Hyde, of the Twelve, present, (p. 15) singing at half past ten in the morn and bro Hyde commenced his discourse by taking for his text the trees of the grove which were around us, when the branches were cut off they fell from the tree, and no longer partook of the nourishment of the tree.

Now it is said that the Twelve have been cut off, both by Sidney, G.P. Adams William Smith, Strang, &c. Do they abide still with the tree, or have they fallen off. When Sidney was cut off he fell to Pittsburg, Adams to Augusta, William Smith, to St Louis and J.J.Strang to Vorce, but so long as the Twelve abide with the tree is it not manifest that they have not been cut off. Having said so much, we will now proceed to the business of the conference when it was Voted that the Twelve be acknowledged and continued in their office, as the head of the Church upon the earth, ----- That Brigham Young be received as President, of the Twelve.----- Bro's Almon W. Babbitt Joseph L. Heywood and John S. Fulmer, were separately presented and received by vote, as trustees of the Church. A resolution was then adopted by the conference giving the Trustees power to dispose of by deed or otherwise, all the property belonging to the Church, both real and personal, excepting the 2 Temples, one in Ohio and the other in this city. (with power to rent the same for a term of years not exceeding 20. Then Voted that proceeds go to the payment of Church debts, and the removal of this people, &c. (p. 16) In the P.M. Orson Hyde addressed the meeting upon the subject of removing the bretheren, And was voted that all were willing to go without a desenting vote. Voted that all both rich and poor devote their means unreservedly for that purpose with one desenting vote. Councild none to go by water, if they did they went by their own faith, for he had none that way. It had been reported that the church would charter a boat, but they will charter no boat. Would counsel none to go away to get means but if they left to go on the way for the camp says there is plenty of work all along on road. Spoke of the trials and hardships that would attend the journey

1846, April

Samuel W. Richards, p. 14

west, and wanted all those who were willing to endure them to raise their hands, when a sea of hands were shown. Resumed the parable of the tree spoken of in the morning, that the 12 were not cut off but abode with the tree. If the bretheren had to leave to go on the road and he in thee was, as the blind man was in the way of Jesus, so that he might be picked up by some one.

Thursday 9th Worked at home, puting rockers on to chairs and mending a table, At the same in the A.M. of

Friday 10th (p. 17) and in the P.M. at the Temple.

Saturday April 11th at work in the temple

Sunday April 12th worked at the temple in the forenoon and in the afternoon attended the Quorum Meeting in the temple the sacrement was administered, and several dreams were told, and the interpretation's given in tongues, where in some of the principles of the resurection were explained and much good instruction given.

Monday April 13th At the temple, and in the evening was with the Quorum as usual. Bro Loveless and bro Lamb was present with their wives, all of whom were anointed and administered unto for their health, after which the subject of the resurection was agitated or the birth of the spirit that we must yet be born of the Earth &c.

Tuesday April 14th spent the day at my usual labours in the temple and in the evening visited at farther Parkers. did not attend prayers, and

Wednesday A. 15th was labouring at the temple, spent the evening at home writing, (p. 18)

Thursday April 16th Was at work at the Temple subscribed for the Hancock County Eagle \$2.00. At noon went with my wife to Bro Van.Cotts, and

there read a letter from Aunt Nancy, which Eliza had received, Dated the fifth of March onward. left my wife there and after work returned and took supper with them, and in the evening attended singing school at the concert Hall, with my wife, Ellen, and Cousin Eliza. did not attend prayer in the temple

Friday April 17th Performed my usual labours at the temple and in the evening with the Quorum in the temple untill 9 o'clock. Some of the troops with Warren at their head, came in from carthage and took bro Bingham and his son for offering resistance to some of the troops while taking his property from him the day before. They endeavoured to take bro N. V. Jones, but did not succeed. Bro. Samuel Burton was arrested simply for making a disrespectful remark in their hearing also Alanson Ripley for a crime of simaler magnitude, all four of whom were taken to Carthage Some threats were made by Warren, that if certain men were not given up the town would be burned &c. saying: Now fetch on your Indians I am here myself. (p. 19)

Saturday April 18th performed my usual labours. Troops were again in for Bro. Loveland.

Sunday 19th at the Temple awile in the morning and then attended meeting at the stand. Elder Woodruff late from England addressed the congregation upon the subject of his mission to that country, the progress of the work which was spreading rapidly throughout the British isles. Upon the persecutions which the saints had endured in this land since he left, with many other things of interest. Was followed by Elder Hyde, who spoke upon the offering of Jesus Christ, in much the same manner as on the 5th inst Almon Babbit followed in explanation of a letter published in

the "Eagle" from Maj. Warren, stating that he had received orders from the Gov. to withdraw his troops the first of May as it was expected that the Mormons would go away by that time, by the people of the state, and (Warren said) they must not be disappointed. spoke also upon other things in connection and upon the unwise course of the bretheren who were taken to Carthage, also bragged largely of what he would do before he would be driven by a Mob. Bro Clark late from England spoke, and meeting closed, (p. 20) In the P.M. staid with my wife, being quite sick not having recovered from here illness, quite a distressed day with her. went to Uncle Levi and got counsel upon her case

Monday 20th also Tuesday and Wednesday completed the joiner work on the temple. (sic) at the temple in the A.M. and in the afternoon gave my wife a course of medicine, which relieved her much.

Tuesday & Wednesday was at the temple to complete the joiner work which was done.

Thursday April 23rd Met with the workmen at the temple, and swept out the house, after which it was voted that Bro Angel go and inform the Trustees that the hands were ready to drink the Barrell of Wine which had been reserved for them. He soon returned with an invitation from Bro. Hyde, for the temple hands to meet the next Tuesday at 4 o'clock in the attick story of the Temple, with their wives to partake of cake and wine, which would be prepared for them. upon this they resumed their labours to prepare themselves for the west. By request of Bro J.K. Nichols (the overseer of the painting.) in the P.M. (p. 21) I commenced painting in the lower room of the temple to prepare it for the Dedication

Friday, Saturday, Sunday, and Monday, continued the work, even nights

1846, April

Samuel W. Richards, p. 17

when I could endure it, the work requireing it.

Tuesday 28th. was at work a little after day light, considerable dissatisfaction was manifested among the temple hands towards the Trustees who wished to have them take the lumber they needed, as cash, (haveing agreed to take 1/2 their wages if paid the cash, and sacrifice the other 1/2 to the church.) and in the morning they were called together to hear a letter which had been written by Bro Angel, to the Trustees expressing the feelings of the hands in relation to that matter. about noon they ceased and all hands with their wives repaired to the temple for the feast, a large company were gathered, a plenty of cakes with cheese, and Raisens was furnished by the bretheren and Sisters for the occasion, by the request of Bro Hyde on the previous sabbath. at the hour appointed Bro Hyde with Bro Angel arrived and discovered that there was too many for the house, and was liable to injure the timbers, even if they did not break through. (p. 22) a counsel was held with the foremen and decided that those who were not regular hands should leave, or otherwise the whole must be dismissed, upon presenting the matter it was manifest that there would be feelings if a part had to leave and not all, where upon Bro Hyde dismissed the whole assembly, without further ceremony. It was there made known to me by Brothers Woodruff, and Hyde, that orders had been received from the camp, for those who had been appointed several months before, to take their Mission immediately to England, Bro. Franklin with myself being the 2 first on the list.

Wednesday 29th ~~Painting~~ in the temple untill 10 oclock, then in company with brother Franklin to brother Heywoods house and purused a couple of letters from the camp, in which we found the directions for our immediate

departure to England. In the afternoon met in the attic story of the temple with the members who formed the prayer circle in No. 1 and a part of No. 2 with our wives and had a feast of cakes, pies, wine, &c. where we enjoyed ourselves with prayer preaching, administering for healing, blessing children, and music and Dancing untill near Midnight, The other hands completed the painting of the lower room (p. 23)

Thursday 30th spent most of the day at the temple, sweeping out the rooms and making preparation for the Dedication of the House, which had been published to take place on the 1st, 2nd, 3rd days of May. The 1st day being set apart for those who would pay one dollar for admittance which Money should go on payment to the T. hands This day finished my work on the temple and took a certificate of the same. ----- Met at sundown in the temple for prayers as usual, after which (with our clothing) we repaired to the lower room for the purpose of Dedicating the same. 30 men selected for that purpose were present. Orson Hyde, W. Woodruff, Joseph Young, & W. W. Phelps were in the company. After some conversation and singing a prayer circle was formed immediately in front of the Melchisedeck stand, O. Hyde was President, and Joseph Young, Mouth after which those present were seated in the stands to represent the order of the priesthood, myself being seated in the Teachers stand, and a Dedication prayer was offered by O. Hyde, to which all responded "amen" after the prayer was ended all shouted with loud voices. "Hosannah, Hosannah, Hosannah to God and the Lamb, Amen Amen, and Amen." which was three times repeated. In the remarks of the evening Bro. Hyde Prophecied, that inasmuch as we had built a temple and was now by Government compelled to sacrifice it, by leaving it, at the end of 5. years the general Government should be

as bad off as we then was as a people, (p. 24) after the cirvises of the evening were over by proposition of Bro Hyde we all went into the attic story of the temple and enjoyed a feast of raisens, cakes, and wine, and there decided that the Temple hands should meet the next day at 2 o clock, to enjoy themselves with cakes and wine. when about 12 o clock we dispersed having enjoyed the blessed privelege of dedicating the second Temple, built upon the land of Zion in the last days, unto the Lord, and it accepted by him.

Friday May 1st The Temple was dedicated in the presence of strangers and all who would pay one dollar for admitance, attended with my wife. I was one of three who was appointed to seat the congregation, in the house, and stood part of the time at the door to receive tickets. The cervises closed between one and two, immediately after which, the temple hands met above and received, ~~the~~ (sic) each one his cake and wine, which he carried home instead of geting their wives together for a joval visit. In the evening a select party met in the upper room of the temple for a dance &c. had an invitation from Bro. Hyde but being weary, was present only a short time. (p. 25)

Saturday 2nd Did work for myself at the temple. making a portable writing desk. In the afternoon went to the Trustees office and settled for my work. and found them in debt to me (after setling debts to considerable amount for father) thirty four dollars and ninety six cents, of which I was to receive seventeen dollars and forty eight cents, in cash, according to previous arrangements made on the 4th of April with the temple hands, having worked on the temple 244 days, the wages then of amounting to near 320, dollars, at \$1.25. and \$1.50. per day.

Sunday 3rd Meeting in the Temple free for all. was filled at 9. A.M. attended with my wife, preaching by O. Hyde, upon doctrine and principles which was very interesting being his farewell discourse to the saints in Nauvoo. a vote was taken and was unanimous with the exception of one to the contrary, that the temple be sold to remove the poor to the west, if sanctioned in the camp by the bretheren there. considerable money was raised by donation for the payment of the temple hands, Bro Hyde requested that the bretheren who had been appointed to go to England tarry in the house, after meeting (p. 26) Meeting dismissed and the bretheren for England met in the east end of the temple, with O. Hyde and J. Young. and others, with B. L Clapp, and W. Woodruff. There was present of those appointed to go F. D. Richards, S. W. Richards, L. N. Scovil Harrison Burgess, Simeon Carter, Jacob Gates, Philb Dibble, Bro. Syme, and Wm Cutler, and M. Serine. Jacob Gates, and simeon Carter was objected to by Joseph Young Simeon Carters case was investigated before the counsel, and after being reprimanded Bro. Hyde motioned that the 2 bro Richards, L.N. Scovil, Harrison Burgess and Simeon Carter start forthwith to fill the Mission, Jacob Gates and others remaining on account of their families. at 1/2 past 3 the house was again filled, and listend to a gospel discours from Bro. Woodruff, followed by Bro. Hyde and Joseph Young. Bro Hyde throwing the responsibility of counseling the bretheren upon the Trustees in Trust, and dismissed, the meeting with prayer by Bro. Stratton. In the eve, attended Quorum meeting in the temple and administering the sacrament, being filled with praise and thanksgiving to the most high for the priveleges of the past week which we had enjoyed, especialy in the dedication of the Lords House (p. 27)

1846, May

Samuel W. Richards, p. 21

Monday 4th and Tuesday 5th worked at the temple making a chest for myself.

in the P.M. my wife took a course of medicine, was with her a part of the time, in the evening was much distressed.

Wednesday 6th Went to Uncle Levi's and spent the day in pulverizing, and preparing medicines, returned home and spent the evening writing journal.

Thursday and Friday at the temple making a portable writing desk, untill the P.M. which I spent making rockers for chairs.

Saturday 9th Put the rockers on to 7 chairs, at home and then went to father Parkers and made a short visit, returned from there and went to the temple where I spent the evening, with a party (consisting mostly of the members of our Quorum with their wives) learning the rudiments of Dancing Taught by I. K. Nichols (p. 28)

Sunday 10th Attended meeting with my wife at the temple, preaching by Bro Woodruff, simply in expression of his feeling and council to the brethren in relation to their journey West, also, remarks were made by Amos Fielding, Noah Packard B.L. Clapp, &c. After meeting, attended Quorum meeting in the attic with my wife where we partook of the sacrament and spent the evening. Trustees; Heywood and Fulmer were present. A woman was administered to, who had been blind for many years, brought to the meeting by Bro. Heywood.

Monday 11th worked at the temple on my writing desk, and in the evening after prayer went to bro. Israel Barlow's on an errand, and returned home found my wife quite ill though she had been comfortable through the day.

Tuesday 12th Did some work at the temple for myself with some trading at the stores preparatory to leaving the place. spent the evening at the dancing school in the temple with my wife. (p. 29)

Wednesday 13th Making preparations for the family to go west. doing business about town &c. Thursday 14th (sic) continued my preparations to go away and went on to the flatt with Bro. Franklin. obtained our recommendations to go to England at bro. Heywoods. from there went to bro; John Youngs, and took dinner, when after doing other business at various places we returned home, a heavy shower, and commenced packing good. In the evening attended the dancing school-at the temple. (sic)

Thursday 14th Friday 15th (sic) Got the waggon at the door, and put on the bows. In the afternoon, went with my wife to her fathers to make the last visit in Nauvoo, from there went on to the flat to Joseph Youngs, and returned home. Went to the temple in the evening to the dancing school, (p. 30)

Friday 15th all day at home puting on the wagon covers, and packing goods to move.

Saturday 16th, Sunday 17th & Monday 18th Making necessary preparations and loading up to leave. Saturday evening attended the Dancing school with my wife at the temple.

Tuesday 19th finished loading the waggon, & at 1/2 past eleven, started with one waggon to the ferry and returned to the house after the other, and in about 2 hours found ourselves safe on the ferry boat, moveing from the shore. As I cast my eyes upon the City of Joseph from which the saints were exiled, and the temple of the Lord, upon which I had laboured so long, I felt that the saints, had done a great work in a short time, and that it was accepted of the lord, a work in which I had not been idle myself, having laboured with my own hands upon, 16 (~~from-12-to-15~~)(sic) different building, including the three Public halls of the city, besides

1846, May

Samuel W. Richards, p. 23

working on the temple near 244 days, all of which labour went for the support of my fathers family, myself living with them. (p. 31) In about 3/4 of an hour we were landed upon the opposite bank of the river, on the Iowa side, where we stoped with the camp for the night, about 1/2 mile from the river, slept in bro N. Wilcox waggon.

Wednesday 20th Staid with the camp and spent the day in writing mostly, in the after part of the day, and in the night was very rainy, uncomfortable for the camp.

Thursday 21st continued with the camp, not being ready to prosecute the journey, also, waiting for Uncle Levi to cross the river A very heavy shower, just at night which wet many in the camp.

Friday 22nd Made ready in the morning to start on the journey, and about 10 o clock in company with bro Van Cotts teams and those with him we took up the line of march for the camp of Israel, (p. 32) traveled untill about 6 o clock when we camped for the night 1/2 mile from Charleston, with no other accident in the company than Breaking the neap of one waggon. The next morning being

Saturday 23rd I parted with my fathers family, and wife on the camp ground, to return to Nauvoo, being destined for England, to fulfill the mission appointed to me, in company with bro franklin. At 10 o clock Met bro Woodruff at his camp with whom I conversed awhile and continued on, came to bro Wilcox tent and bid farewell to Maria & those with her, continued on and crossed the river into the city and went immediately to bro. Franklins house, where I spent the night. (p. 33)

Sunday 24th In the morning went to bro Everetts and got my clothes and brought them to Franklins house. dressed me and after dinner went to father Parkers, and from there to the temple to attend the Quorum Meeting

1846, May

Samuel W. Richards, p. 24

at 3 o clock. heard a part of a lecture on colonization and then repaired to No 1 the Quorum room, Bro. Erastus Snow from the camp was present with us, and presided in the meeting, Partook of the sacrament, and after administering to several for healing, was dismissed, and returned home, to Bro Franklins house, in company with him

Monday 25th In the Morn went and see bro. Fish and family start for the west, and with them went down into town in search of work and other business to the office &c. received encouragement of Mr. Bedell, for work. Returned to bro Franklins (by way of father Parkers where I made a call.) did some writing &c. and arranged my papers. (p. 34)

Tuesday 26th Visited Mr Bedell in the Morning and ascertained that he had first to go or send to St Louis for lumber before I could commence his work. Enquired elsewhere to get work sooner, but did not succeed. returned home and spent the middle of the day in writing. In the evening attended prayer meeting in the temple with bro Franklin, and returned home with him.

Wednesday 27th In the morning went to bro Carmichael's and got an order of 3 dollars on the trustees, with which to get my likeness taken, and spent the forepart of the day down town, then was at home untill evening when I went to temple with Elizabeth Fory to attend dancing school, for the last evening of the school, where about 50 of us enjoyed ourselves with cakes, wine, Coffee & Dancing untill about 3 o clock in the morn and dispersed. Received & answered a letter to Mary. (p. 35)

Thursday 28th Went to bro Carmichael's to ascertain whether he had secured a job of work, in which I was to help him, but found he did not succeed. Went with bro Franklin to several of the stores on business, and helped fill a keg of (sic) with Molasses at bro Cheesbro's which he gave

to Franklin, also several other things were given to him, when, after winding up our business we returned home, and spent the remainder of the day in study and work.

Friday 29th In the morning accompanied bro Franklin & Mr Harper, (who was talking of buying his place.) on to the hill, and after having accomplished our business we returned home, about noon. In the afternoon, wrote, and studied music from sister Everetts Concert book which I got of her that day, and took rest at home.

Saturday 30th Bound a journal Book for Franklin, & did some work about the house, with writing in my journal. Towards evening accompanied Philo to the office for the paper, and on my return stoped at (p. 36) the Temple to attend the prayer circle in No 1 an attempt was made to fill up the circle, as some had left, and others had become dilatory in attending, but a contention arose, with regard to who should attend, and the course to be pursued with bro Lamb in regard to his business, and the meeting broke up with dissatisfaction and confusion and I returned home. determined to wait and see the result of the matter.

Sunday 31st spent the forepart of the day at home; reading and writing and in the afternoon visited at father Parkers. Quite a rainy day, & cool,

Monday June 1st Was a cool windy day and spent the forepart of it at home, at sundry matters. In the afternoon went to the steamboat landing with Philo Farnsworth (he wishing to hire on a boat) and from thence to the Post office where I got a gallon of Mollasses of bro. Cheesebro for bro. Franklin, and after doing several other errands, returned immediately home.
(p. 37)

Tuesday June, 2nd Went with bro Franklin in the morning to the temple and copied a tune from bro Goddards concert book, called "Videmus" while he went on to the flat and got Flour and Molasses, and other articles for his family to take west. On his return we went to fathers old place and got a part of a frame to a house and took home, to sell with his place, afternoon returned and got the remainder of it and piled it near the house to sell with his place or otherwise for father, the frame belonging to him. While at the temple I ascertained that union had been restored in a measure among the members of the prayer circle. and that additions had been made to its numbers that it might become more useful and interesting. (The names of those who were added to the Quorum were as follows L.N. Scovil, Isaac, Higbee & Tarlton Lewis) By special solicitation I attended in the evening in company with bro. Franklin. They all appeared glad to see us with them, and we also rejoiced because of the union and spirit that was with them, and more fully realized that the favor of God was with us, for wherein we had heretofore yielded our rights to an individual who sought for power, it was now made known to us that we should be (p. 38) supported in any position which we should take, against him, in defence of our rights, or answering to impositions upon us, our Father, or Uncle Levi, both of whom had left, for the west but had been members of the Quorum, and whose names had since been used with disrespect before the Quorum, after which we returned home rejoicing in the goodness of God.

Wednesday 3rd Was about home most of the day, doing chores and binding journal books for Franklin In the evening attended Prayer circle in the temple

Thursday 4th Bro Franklin sold his place for 2 yoke of cattle, (4 years

old, one 3) and a good waggon, a jack screw with it, was at home with him all day helping take care of his cattle, and wrote a deed for Mr Harrison Brooks to whom, he sold. Pitched the tent and helped cut the cloth for the ends for the women to sew, Jane had a sewing bee. At the usual hour attended the Prayer circle at the temple, in No 1 (p. 39)

Friday 5th In the morning went and found the cattle & on-yoked them Then went with bro. Franklin on to the flatt to see about changing waggon beds with Bro Paine, but not succeeding we returned to the temple and there picked out some plank, to be sawed for that purpose And on our return home, I called at Father Parkers and found that "Bro. John's wife had returned from St.Louis to take the family there, to fit themselves for the west, as they were already doing well there. At evening went to the Temple and attended prayer meeting with the circle.

Saturday 6th On the morning milked the cows, & churned. spread the tent and put up the ends. About 10 o clock went down to Bro. Cardners, (about 4 miles South East of the City) after shoes for Franklin's folks. After my return helped get up the cattle and get a stick of timber from Esq. Warringtons woods for a yoke. Went to Father Parkers who were geting ready to leave, and from there to the Temple at the hour of prayer. (p. 40)

Sunday 7th Helped Bro. Fish bend some ox bow's, and went with bro. Franklin to Father Parkers and got 4 bushel of Meal, which they did not wish to carry to St Louis with them. and after dinner went with a team and moved them to the river with their household stuff, there being 2 load, and see them go aboard the Prarie Bird for St Louis at 1/2 past five in the P.M. giving them a letter of reccommend to Bro. Joseph Stratton, The

presiding Elder in that place.

Monday 8th In the morning went to the Temple to ascertain when the lumber could be sawed for the waggon bed, and from there went to see bro Bickford, when he was to go to the camp. then living in Parleys house After which I went on to the flat to one Allen who bought Bro. Woodruffs house, to get work if there was a good opportunity, but did not succeed. He was an English man and an apostate from (p. 41) the Church, had some conversation with him in which he made many harsh expressions against the authorities of the church, and particularly against bro. Clark who led the company acrossst the water, with which he came, calling them thieves and liars and said that bro Clark, and wife, and daughter, came back after they got over the river and stole from his store a bunch of hair combs, That Brigham Youngs God had a black face, and that was the Devil, &c. &c. Returned home and wrote part of a letter to send to my wife, and helped Elizabeth wash. Went to the temple at the hour of prayer, being at sun down.

Tuesday 9th In the forepart of the day helped get up the cattle and fix the yokes and bows for them about 2 o clock Franklin arrived with the tongue and houns to his waggon whereupon, I commenced taking the waggon to peices and put in the horse tongue in place of the heavy one for oxen. (p. 42) This day the Mob commenced their operations, drove in several families of the bretheren from near the Mound, and burned some houses, besides driving in the drove boys with the cows and severely whipping others. This occasioned much excitement in the city as it was the avowed intention of the Mob to come in and take the Temple, and destroy property, drive the Mormons, and the Jacks. At 4 A meeting was called by the new

Citizens to decide upon what should be done for the safty of life and property, When after a few speeches both, for and against law and order, a few resolutions were adopted, and committee of 5 chosen to visit the Mob to concileate between the parties, and get them to desist, which was about the result of the Meeting. Wrote part of a letter to Mary my wife, and also received one from her, which gave good inteligence of her health and journey. Went to the Temple at the hour of prayer. Lorenzo Butler being present, directly from the camp on his way to England, on whom I laid my hand in company with others and also Bro. Scovil to give them a parting blessing and commend them to the Lord. A company of the bretheren assembled at 8 o clock in the upper room of the Temple and after consultation chose a guard to watch the Mob &c. (p. 43)

Wednesday 10th attended prayer circle in the Temple at 6 o clock in the morning, on account of the excitement &c. after which I finished my letter to my wife and carried it to Bro Bickford who was to start for the camp that day. Then in company with bro. Franklin went on to the flat and agreed with bro. Pane for lumber, for a waggon bed, also was at the Mansion at a Meeting of the new Citizens who passed a series of resolutions, expressive of their feelings to be published and circulated throughout the County. returned on to the hill and obtained the rent of a house near the Temple for a few days geting ready to cross the river, then returned home and moved them down, cleared out the house &c. Jane quite sick

Thursday 11th At 6 o clock went to the Temple and attended prayer. Bros Erastus Snow and Wm Anderson were administered too by the Quorum for health had a good time. Went to the house and got Breakfast then returned home (sic) to the Temple and and attended a council of the Bretheren upon the

pending difficulties with the Mob which was for the safty of the bretheren and protection of the Temple. (p. 44) Mr Picket Esq being one of the council, in which Counsel it was thought best for the bretheren who had got their families ready, to move them over the river without delay. I returned home and after considering our circumstances bro Franklin agreed to get a waggon and take his family and effects over the river as his waggon needed a new box before it was taken over and we could return and make it after the family were on the other side. I in company with bro. Philo went to Hyrams Smiths old farm and got the cattle and cows while bro Franklin was loading and packing the thing, after geting all ready about 5 o clock we started for the river succeeding in geting on the 2 cows with which I went over, Sister Ellen Wilding accompanying me. We tarried on the opposite bank of the river untill the waggon came over which was at 12 o clock Sister Ellen got aboard, Franklin drove the team and Philo and myself the cows and went immediately on to the hill about 1/2 a mile from the river, and pitched our tent about 1 o clock the beds were made and we rested untill daybreak when we onloaded the waggon and I returned with it over the river to bro. Coltrins. about 10 o clock Franklin met me at the Temple after, having found his steers which (p. 45) got away from him the night before at the river, when after feeding them we went to bro. Burtons and took dinner with them, and after dinner we went with him on to the flat and got the lumber for his waggon box, and put it into the Temple, then from there I went to Sister pratts and got a yoke of cattle with which and the waggon I went to the old place with Franklin and got some lumber for bolsters and stakes to his waggon which we took to the ~~river~~ (sic) Temple. after returning Bro Bickfords cattle we took the steers and

went to the river to cross, but the boats being loaded I tarried on the bank of the river with the steers, and bro Franklin went over to his family, while the boats were crossing the wind rose so high, that no boat returned and I staid all night on the river Bank, with little sleep.

Saturday 13th In the Morning a boat returned from the oposite side of the river, upon which I crossed with the cattle, and reached the tent about 10 o clock, a.m. where I refreshed myself untill about 2 in the afternoon when with Bro. Franklin I crossed the river into Nauvoo to commence labour upon Franklins waggon with him, or with the bretheren to protect the city, as circumstances required. (p. 46) arriveing at the Temple, I found the bretheren were collected there to parade, and by request I immediately fell into the ranks of the 12 company, and was drilled 'till near night when we was dismissed, with orders to parade the next morn. at 9 o clock. Soon after the dismissal, the Committee of the new Citizens returned from the Camp of the Mob and reported that they had rather a hard time of it, the result of which was nothing satisfactory. At sundown attended prayer in the Temple. In the evening the New Citizens had a meeting, were the report of the Committee was given, and a committee of 9 was again chosen to visit the camp of the Mob, early the next morning, to refuse any proposition from them, and notify them that nothing but their dispersal would satisfy the New Citizens, and if they did not do it volentarily, that they would be compelled so to do by a sheriffs passe.

Sunday. 14th At 9 o clock paraded on the parade ground with about 7 hundred of the Bretheren and Citizens, waiting the report of the Committee to know what course to persue. (p. 47) at about 12 o clock the troops were dismissed to meet again at 2 o clock. The committee not yet having returned

At 2 o'clock the Troops were again paraded, and the report of the committee was given, which was that the Mob had dispersed, or retreated to Carthage, (said to be for reinforcements) and none were left but their committee, and they were secreted through fear, after the report of the Comd was given Sheriff Backenstos addressed the troops ~~the~~ (sic) said he wanted every man to stand in readiness, and await the movements of the Mob, tendered them his thanks and dismissed them with orders to be on hand, should the bell ring for a signal. Cheers were given to Backenstos, Clifford, Markham, Picket, and the Ladies in general with all lovers of law and order, after which the Bretheren only were marched to the Temple into the second story, where a true statement of facts were made known to the Bretheren in regard to the movement of the Mob and the designs of the New Citizens, which was done, by Bro. Anderson, Bro. Markham followed, with instructions upon principles necessary for the bretheren to observe in order to secure their temporal well as spiritual salvation. (p. 48) After being dismissed the Members of the prayer circle retired to their room. (No 1) where Bread and Wine was provided and we all partook of the Sacrament & enjoyed the testimony of Jesus with us, even the spirit of Prophecy, Returned thanksgiving to God for the door of deliverance which he had wrought out for us in putting our enemies to flight, and all hearts present were made glad. We spent the night with Bro P. Higbee

Monday 15th Commenced work at the Music Hall with Bro. Franklin on the Waggon, repaired the old bed and took it down to Bro. Paines and fitted it on his waggon. and on our return we took the lumber from the temple to the Hall where we worked, at Noon while taking dinner at Bro. L. Robins, I received a letter from my wife, dated the 9th At night went over the

river with F. and staid with his folks.

Tuesday 16th (helped make a table for Chester) In the Morning crossed the river to our work, which we prosicuted, making repairs on the running part of the waggon, at sunset attended prayer in the Temple, and spent the night at Bro. Robins. (p. 49)

Wednesday 17th In the morning went on to the flat to the Degaureatype rooms, to get Bro. Foster to take my likeness, but there being so many there he could not attend to my case untill the next day, and I returned to my labour at the Hall, spent that night at Wm Burton's

Thursday 18th In the forepart of the day went to Bro. Foster's office and got my likeness taken. (for which I paid him three dollars.) to send to my wife, for her to have while I was from her. In the afternoon helped wash and paint the runing part of the waggon, and at evening. Bro. Markham was present with us. told us of things that had transpired in the Camp. A case of Adultery by one Derby and the penalty thereof &c &c. Went home with Bro Wm Burton and spent the night with him. (p. 50)

Friday 19th after attending prayer at the temple, and Breakfasting at Bro. Robins, we resumed our usual labour at the Hall, which was our principle business untill saturday eve when we returned home on the other side of the river.

Sunday 21st In the tent on the Iowa side of the river, with bro. Franklin, and in the after part of the day went with him to bro. Joseph Young's Camp ground and also to bro Mayberry tent to discover if posible a kettle which had been taken from the camp ground where we were when they left, which was borrowed by Franklins folks and was said to have seen in their possession did not succed in geting it, neither did we deem it best to

propass the matter to them at that time. after returning to the tent we took supper and crossed the river to the city to be at our work early in the morning staid at Bro. Robins who was free to administer to our wants, May blessings never be withheld from them. (p. 51)

Monday 22nd & Tuesday 23rd finished our work on the waggon, and Wednesday 24th with it crossed the river, to prepare the family for their westorn journey, arriving at the tent we found that one yoke of cattle had strayed and were to be found, before we could start the family.

Thursday 25th While Bro Franklin was in search of the cattle I spent the day with the family at the tent, making bags and doing such things as would most forward their business, &c preperations to leave, put the cover on to the waggon &c.

Friday 26th In the morning crossed the river, went to the Temple, into No 1 and wrote a letter to my Wife, Bro Stratton then from St Louis came up to see me, I spent about 2 hours in conversation with him upon Eternal principles. He came to fetch up a donation from the saints in St Louis to the poor bretheren of the city, amounting to about 70 dollars, in provision and money. At evening recrossed the river to spend the night in the tent. (p. 52)

Saturday 27th continued with the family puting up flour and meal into bags, doing some writing &c. preparitory to our departure. Franklin returned without his cattle, having been absent 3 days in search of them

Sunday 28th After geting ready, we, (Myself & F.) crossed the river to attend meeting in the Temple on arriveing there Bro. Markham was addressing the meeting which was already convened, who was followed by Bro Little from Peterborough New Hampshire, who was on his way to the Camp, to visit

the Twelve he having the Presidency of the Eastern Churches and charge of the Enigration of the Saints. He was also followed by Bro. J.A.Stratton, the Presiding Elder at St Louis. After Meeting went and took dinner with Bro. William Burton, at his house and returned immediately to the temple where we met with Bro Stratton untill 4 o clock when we attended the Quorum or Priesthood meeting in No 1 The sacrement was administered and several anointed for health. After Meeting I returned over the river and Bro Franklin tarried to get a yoke of cattle of the Trustees for Bro Clark which he was to take over the next Morning. (p. 53)

Monday 29th Waited untill Bro. Franklin arrived at the tent to receive further orders. Bro. Little was with him, by whom I forwarded the letters to my wife written on the 26. In the afternoon crossed the river and commenced making a table at the Concert Hall for Bro Franklins folks to use on their journey, at night took lodgings with Bro Lewis Robins

Tuesday 30th In the Morning took Bro Golliher's horse and Buggy, went to Franklins old place and got boards for the top of the table, and completed it by noon, when after geting some things to send to my wife and Mother, I crossed the river with them and immediately commenced with Franklin to load the waggon for a start. soon after, Bro Stratton arrived (on his way to Bro Hunters tent) and tarried with us untill we were ready for a start, which was about 6 o clock P.M. when we left the ground on which we had been camped having been there from the 12 inst Bro Stratton accompanied us to the grove near Bro. Hunters tent, where I bid farewell to the family for a season 'till through the Providence of God we should meet again, sending by them a small box of things to my wife (p. 54) from them I accompanied bro. S. to bro Hunters tent, whom we found sick, and

where we spent the night.

Wednesday July 1st Rose early in the morning and with bros. went to bro Joseph Youngs tent on the bluff where we took breakfast and staid untill 10 o clock, when we returned towards the river by way of bro Hunters, biding all farewell, as we parted with them. At Noon arrived near the river where we took dinner with Father Taylors folks after which we crossed the river and went to bro. S. Paines, where I again wrote a letter to my wife, to send by Mother Taylor, and there we spent the night, was questioned by Joseph, touching C.E. Boltons course and conduct very particularly

Thursday July 2nd after taking breakfast I accompanied bro. Stratton, to see the Trustees Babbitt and Heywood who had that night returned from visiting the church at St Louis over which he presided, from those places we went to bro. Mullens, who were about starting for the Camp where by request I administered to bro Elijah Mellen, with bro Stratton, for his health, and as he craved, we gave him our parting blessing, and and bid them all Farewell, (p. 55) I there parted with bro. Stratton who went to take boat for St Louis, and I went on to the hill and at the Temple sawed out a set of tent poles for bro. Golliher and partly made them, when upon going to the Michigan Waggon shop upon which bro William Folsom was at work, I received from him a present of cloth for a pair of pantaloons and vest, the value of which was 2 dollars & 38 cts I then obtained trimmings of Charles Warner in which he gave me the value of 25 cts Bro. Dam then cut them and they were made by sisters Dam, Robins, and Squires, all of which was done as a blessing and present to me, for which I felt truly thankful and may God bless them in like manner as they administered

1846, July

Samuel W. Richards, p. 37

to my wants. I received the vest and pants ready made at the expense of 35 cts at evening was called upon to administer to sister Bassott, then with, Sister Squires, Spent the night with bro. Robins.

Friday 4th Bro Franklin arrived early in the Morning from his family with whom he parted at sugar Creek, Iowa, the previous evening. we immediately upon what was necessary for us, to leave the City day on our Mission to England, when attended prayer circle at 1/2 past 5 in the temple, it being the last one ~~with~~ (sic) in which we expected to meet. (p. 56) before our departure. By the voice of the Quorum bro. Franklin was chosen President and ¹ was mouth, after which we received their parting blessings, and we after taking breakfast immediately proceeded to do such business as was necessary, before we left, such as changing the direction of our papers, getting some Money, settling up business, getting some cakes baked by Sister De Vol and receiveing letters of the bretheren to take to New York, Buffalo & Liverpool, in number about fifteen, nearly all of which contained recommends for us to those whom they were sent, and all these in addition to that which we received from the authorities of the Church on the 13th of May. Which was as follows.

To the Presidency of the Church of Jesus Christ of Latter Day Saints
Greeting Bros Hadlock & Ward of England.

The bearer of this letter is our much esteemed and worthy brother Elder Samuel W. Richards, who is one of the Seventies.

We have been directed by the President and Council of the Twelve in the western camp of Israel to send him unto you as a true and faithful fellow labourer (p. 57) in the kingdom of our God to assist you in dispensing the word of life to the people of your Country. He is instructed to labour under your direction and Presidency. The private seal of the Twelve having been taken west we are unable to affix it to this letter.

We beseech you to receive this our brother and render unto him every necessary facility that you may be able to, in order that he may be a blessing to you, to the cause, and to himself, and that he may answer the expectations of his brethren who send him unto you in the name of our Lord Jesus Christ.

Nauvoo May 6th 1846,

(signed)

Orson Hyde, President

Wilford Woodruff, Clerk--of the Council at Nauvoo.

I do hereby certify that the foregoing letter is true and faithful.

Joseph Young, First President
of the Seventies (p. 58)

all necessary arrangements being made bro William Burton took our trunks to the landing, and we biding adieu to our friends and the place where we had enjoyed so many blessing of Eternal worth went to the landing at 7 in the evening to take passage on board the Tempest, at which place we tarried waiting for her untill, Sunday morn at eleven oclock when the Tempest rounded too, which time was spent in writing and reading &c. Taking our trunk and Valice we went on board the boat with just means enough to pay a deck passage to St Louis. My feelings upon leaving the city, can better be imagined than described. The place where I had enjoyed so many pleasand days, even the happiest part of my life, I now left, and perhaps, never to behold it again. (Here the ink has been changed from black to blue) We arriveed in St Louis after a slow but pleasant trip, at 1 oclock Tuesday morning and at day break went to Bro Needhams house No 195 on seventh street between, Morgan and Franklin avenues and I went directly from there to bro John Parkers, whose house was near by. we spent the day in resting, being weary from the fateuges which we had undergone Bro stratton being gone out of the city, returned in the evening and by request we visited several sick to whom we adminis-

tered the laying on of hands. (p. 59)

Wednesday 8th It being very warm in the city we walked out to the big mound about one mile and 1/2 from town to get the benefit of fresh air, we there spent the day with Bro Burtsell's family, where we found a cool and solubrious breeze at evening we returned to Bro Strattons, boarding house, where several calls had been left for us to visit the sick, which we immediately attended to .

Thursday 9th This day after making several calls upon the bretheren, we found our way about about 1 mile distant to Bro Winkle's, where we also found Sister Prusilla Magridge all of whom was kind in their attendance to us, such as refreshing drinks of various kinds, and what was still more agreeable Sister Prusilla, anointed, and combed my head which was very satisfactory to me, and appeared to be to her that she had the priveilege of doing it to me, and in connection, therewith she presented to me a bottle of Olive oil & Rum, prepared expressly for the hair, in return for these favors I combed and dressed her hair, with which she appeared well pleased, and at the close of the day accompanied me on my return to Bro Needhams and was very free in conversation upon her former circumstances &c. from there she went to market and on her return presented to me some apples, Pears and Plumbs. (p. 60)

Friday 10th Spent the day in visiting the bretheren about the city, in the after noon at Bro John Cotton with Ellen Parker In the evening visited several of the sick by request among whom was Peter Caulder, with whom I watched a part of the night and he died the next day great Mortality is now prevailing throughout the city and much sickness Many are dieing from the heat, being sunstruck they drop away without a moment

warning, fulfilling the Prophecy of Bro. Hyde, which was that the angel of Death would reap a bountiful harvest this season in St Louis

Saturday 11th In company with Bros Franklin & stratton visited at Bro Mc Kenzie's, where we received her kind attendance, washed our heads and feet and made us Lemonade, from there went to Bro Meads and sat awhile then returned hone to Bro Parkers. (Here ink again becomes black)

Sunday 12th In company with Bros Franklin, Stratton and Amos Fielding, Met the bretheren in the Mechanics Institute for Meeting, and was addressed by bro. Amos Fielding (p. 61) from the prophets in regard to Zion's and her afflictions, and the present removal of the saints, bro. Franklin, Stratton and my self, dined at bro John Parkers. In the afternoon Met at 1/2 past 2 and had some singing, and at 3 the afternoon services commenced. bro Franklin addressed the meeting and was followed by myself, after which bro. Stratton related our circumstances to the saints in such a sympathetic manner as drew tears from their eyes, as they heard how we parted from our families upon the Prairies journeying to the West while we took our departure for the British Isles. By his direction a contribution was taken for our assistance amounting to eleven dollars fifty cts \$11.50cts Bro Fielding made a few remarks & the hymn was sung "Adieu my dear bretheren &c" and meeting dismissed, when we took the parting hand with many of our bretheren and sisters, and we took tea at Bro. Le Gee's and the evening I spent at Father Parkers when we conversed upon adoption and other principles of interest for their instruction after which I anointed Farther, John & Ellen, and prayed for them, which they accounted as a blessing at my hands. May God bless and preserve them, Amen (p. 62)

Monday 13th after transacting some business in the morning, with Franklin and bro Stratton went into the Lower part of the City, called French town and called upon Sister Streeper who gave us 2 dollars to help us on our way. (May she be blessed according to her liberality) which is great. We there saw the Sisters Greys from Nauvoo. From there we went to brother Clemens and spent the most of the day toward evening went to bro. John Armstrongs and took tea with him he gave us 50 cts apiece which was freely given and freely received

Tuesday 14th Visited several of the bretheren and Sisters and some sick among whom was Sister Littlefield In the afternoon visited and took tea with bro Meads folks In the evening with bro Franklin, went and saw the Catholic Medical Colegium where several bones of human babys had been found in the street some time before which had created quite an excitement. the block was entirely closed with buildings high fence, stone and brick wall, so that none could see from the out side what was within, only through the pass wayes (p. 63)

Wednesday 15th Went to the landing to ascertain when boats were to leave for Pittsburgh so as to take passage walked about the city, and got bro Mc Kenzie to take off my beard at his shop. Then went to Mother ~~Kneed-~~hams (sic) and wrote some in my journal. At six o clock eve. went to Mr Smiths house, formerly from Liverpoor to take letters for him. took tea with them and had a social visit appeared very agreeable, and afforded to send us papers to Liverpool, such as we choose either St Louis or Nauvoo papers. Went to Bro Yeemons got Franklins clothes and returned home, to Bro Johns Parkers In the evening was at Sister Needhams where all those present were Blessed one of an other, Bro. F and myself ad-

ministering to all the others present.

Thursday 16th Made several visits in the City taking leave of the Bretheren, called at Bro Winkles about noon, where Sister Magridge was and upon parting with her she gave me a glass of Port wine, with one of her white handkerchifs, and sent by me a Pencil case to Bro. Franklin About 1 o clock I parted with Father Parkers folks, all of whom appeared quite sorrowful as I left them, and the parting tear was dropped. I then procured a dray to take our trunk & c to the river. The trunk and Franklin being at Sister Needhams, where also was Bro. Stratton. They all parted with us, evidently with feelings (p. 64) for our welfare. Mother N. gave me a kiss with tears in her eyes, She also gave us a Mattrass for our comfort on the Boat Bro. Cotterell gave me two dollars, and Sister C. gave Franklin one. We received a harty embrase from Joseph Stratton as we parted with him. We now went to the boat, and took passage on board the Oregon for Cin. about 4 in the afternoon. While out geting such things as we needed for our passage Bro. Galliger presented to me 10 or 12 Oranges for us to eat on the way, which were truly acceptable, I also went to Mr. Smiths and Webbs store, and got a package of letters, and (sic) written by Mr S. for Liverpool. I now went on board and at 20 minutes to 8 we left St Louis Port, with hearts truly glad for the blessings we received at the hand of the saints in that place. They having donated about (20) twenty dollars for our passage East. This not being sufficient to take us over the H (sic) Aleghany Mountains. Bro Stratton offored us 7 dollars on loan, which he thought would take us over the Mountain, which we received. Making about 27 dollars in all. Of this three dollars was sent back to C. Warner, of whom we got that amount to pay our passage to

1846, July

Samuel W. Richards, p. 43

St. Louis, and with 2 1/2 more, purchased a summer coat for F. which left us about twenty two dollars, to start with. As we got down the river about 10 miles directly apposite the Jefferson Barracks, we struck a sand bar where we were compelled to stay all night, after working with the spar's several hours, in vain to get off. (p. 65)

Friday 17th After considerable hard labour we got off and started out about 8 in the morning, and went on without more delay Every thing passed out very well untill near twelve o clock when Bro F was taken with a chill which lasted about ~~about~~ (sic) half an hour, succeeded with a very high fever which lasted several hours. I did the best for him in my power untill it was over, and at night he rested pretty well At half Past twelve we arrived at Cairo at the Mouth of the Ohio River, and

Saturday 18th We passed the Mouth of the Tennessee about 9 in the Morning, and immediately after was called upon for our fare, which was One dollar fifty to Cincinnati on deck The next landing we made, I obtained some Quinine and Ginger for Franklin. at Sunset we arrived at Shawnee town where the steamer senate lay, having colapsed one of her flues killing one or two of her men and scalding several others. The Boiler was taken aboard our boat for Louisville. Also the Captain (and several passengers, or the Crew) took passage with us Run all night, and earley in the Morn.

Sunday 19th we reached Evansville Ind. where we stoped but a few moments and again shoved out without delay. Made but few stops this day. (p.66) Franklins health continues, to get better, his chills Broken with Quinine which I got for him, but system much diseased The weather since we left St Louis. very pleasant cool and comfortable.

Monday 20th At ten o'clock a.m. we arrived at New Albany 4 miles below Louisville was detained there about $3/4$ of an hour and went on to the Mouth of the Canal, where we were detained by a boat coming through until near 2 o'clock, P.M. when we entered the Lock. While waiting there we went and saw Porter the Kentucky Giant at the Porter Exchange, after passing through the Canal, we landed at the Louisville wharf and unloaded ~~wharf~~ (sic) freight. While the crew were doing this we spent the time in looking about the City and getting such things as we needed to proceed further, and rest ourselves from the confinement of the boat which was becoming very tedious. While out I purchased one of Hastings "Emigrants guide through Oregon & California" written principally from his own experience while Captain of a company which went from the U.S. in 1842, to those Countries. for which I paid 25 cts being an interesting work and Eulagized by the ~~Paper~~ (sic) Public he with Fremont who went together, being the first who had given a minute description latterly of those Countries. On my return to the boat, and going (p. 67) aft, it being dark, and not knowing that the hatch way was open, I unfortunately fell in, and though striking on my head I received but little injury. 2 or 3 others fell in and were considerable injured, cutting themselves &c. At nine in the evening the freight was unloaded and we found ourselves showing out for Cincinnati, to which place the distance was 150 miles from Louisville and about and about 800 from St Louis~~ville~~ (sic)

Tuesday 21st By day light we had performed about $1/2$ the distance and when I awoke found that I experienced considerable inconvenience and pain, from the fall which I had the previous evening. At 25 minutes past one we landed at Petersburg, where was unloaded a large quantity of Corn, to

be converted into Whiskey. In just one hour from the time we landed we shoved off, and as we approached Cin. we passed many beautiful farms lying on the bank of the river, Among which was the residence of General, (and Pres) Harrison, and his burial place. This latter was upon a hill or mound located but a short distance from the river, the situation of which was extremely beautiful. An enclosure was made consisting of about 3 acres, upon the top of this mound, with a post and rail fence. The surface of this enclosure was nearly smoth and covered with green grass. There was apparently a gradual desent from the summitt on all side, and quite a number of shade (p. 68) trees which only served to beautify the spot. This had been a burial place for some ~~time~~ (sic) length of time, but the surface was kept smooth and no Monuments in Memory of the Dead were visible but this of the Generals, which was upon the highest point visible from the river, and was enclosed with a Picket fence, painted white. Such is the place where the body of the General lays, him for whom the Nation exerted her utmost powers to make her President and the mighty struggle was answered with a one months seat in the Presidential Chair, as Head of the people. Continueing on we arrived at Cincinnati about sun set. Immediately after landing I secured ~~ma~~ (sic) a passage for six persons (and 2 horses) on board the Senator for Pittsburgh at one dollar and twenty five cents each, said to go out the next at 10 oclock A.M. We took our trunks on board, secured our birth, and made proper arrangments, to leave awhile then went to visit the city, when on arriving at, Shires garden , the Theatre had just opened and we paying our dime each obtained admittance in the second gallary. Two beautiful peices were performed (Viz:) The Chamber of Death, and the Dumb Belle it closed about 11 and we returned to the boat.

1846, July

Samuel W. Richards, p. 46

Wednesday 22nd Staid in port untill half past eleven which time we spent in geting provision, reading (p. 69) news, and making necessary arrangements to leave, which we did at the above hour on board the senator, a new boat and this her third trip, and to her Credit was maned with very, pleasant Officers and crew. We paid our \$1.25 each to Pittsburgh, and passed on at rather a slow rate without making many stops, and arrived at Portsmouth early in the morning of

Thursday 23rd we passed on through the day touching at several ports, and about 5 in the afternoon, Met with a rise of water in the river of several feet In the night flood wood began to make its appearance, and in the morning of

Friday 24th The river was filled so as to be of considerable hindrance. The larboard wheel struck a log and knocked her out of place, which caused about one hours delay. Having made necessary repairs we proceeded on with caution among the rubbish with which the river was filled, and between 12 and one we passed Blennerhassetts Island on which he resided when he engaged in a contemplated conspiracy with Aaron Burr. He was formerly from Ireland & a very wealthy man and had a beautiful residence of great expense on this island, but being convicted of treason, this beautiful place was doomed to decay. On it was (p. 70) now to be seen a large field of corn, and other grains with a large orchard, standing near the b (sic) at some distance from the buildings which were in quite a dilapidated condition. at a little past 3 we arrived at Marietta where we just touched and went on without delay. We succeeded in geting along very well untill in the night, when we made very slow progress, breaking the wheels several times, and having to stop to make repairs

Saturday 25th The river full of drift wood, having risen from 7 to 10 feet, carrying whole trees, dead horses &c, &c, along with it. M (sic) Arrived at Wheeling at 9 o clock where we stoped untill at (sic) 11 to unload freight &c. we here walked about the village recruiting our Provision stores &c. At 11 we again shoved off and went on passing many beautiful towns and villages but very seldom made a landing. At ten in the evening we arrived at Beaver town, where, near 3 years ago, in company with my Fathers folks, I got aboard the steamer Clipper for St Louis on my way to Nauvoo for the first time, which boat was lying at Cin. as we came up No stop was made at this place, which was about 28 miles from Pittsburgh, but we continued on untill within about 17 miles of P. when the Fog became so dense, that the boat was stoped, the Pilot not being able to see the water. (p. 71) As soon as day had sufficiently dawned to permit we proceeded on without delay, and landed at Pittsburgh Wharf, a little before nine in the Morning, on

Sunday 26th Upon ariving at this place we soon learned that no business could be done on the sabbath, not so much as dray could be got to take our trunk to the Canal office. I now went to the Post office with Miss Elizabeth Seybert who had come from St Louis with us. Where by a special favor she succeeded in geting a letter. (the office not being open) by which she learned that her brother was about 30 miles from P. waiting to take her into the interior of Pennsylvania, and returned with her to the boat. Bro. Franklin and myself now went out and went (sic) attended meeting at one of the Churches, after which we went to the Canal Boats and learned when they were to leave. we then returned to the boat, and after finding a place for Miss Seybert at the Virginia Hotel, and seeing her

safe there to spend the night, we took our trunk and baggage, and carried them on our backs to the Canal boat which was near $3\frac{1}{4}$ Mile as we could not stay over night on the Senator she going to leave in the evening, and no dray could be got on Sunday. We found this to be quite a task for us, however after resting ourselves awhile, we walked out to visit the City, and see what was going on, which seemed to be the business of most of the people, especialy of hundreds of the fair sex, with whom the streets were nearly filled. Before returning we went on to the hill by way of the Court House and Jail, where we could overlook the valley of the Monongahela for some (p. 72) distance from its junction with the Allegany. We found that it was quite thickly settled on both sides, and the scene was truly Romantic. The City of Pittsburgh, lying in the fork of the two rivers, and Birmingham a thickly settled place on the opposite bank of the Monongahela and Alleghenytown on the North bank of the Allegany river, with Manchester a little below on the Ohio, being completely surrounded with Mountains on every side, intererpted by the valleys of the three rivers, the Ohio being formed by by (sic) the junction of the other two. As we were on the hill, high above the rolling waters below, all appeared quiet and still in the valley beneath, the inhabitants being restrained from their labours by the tradition of the Gentiles, which had not become so prevelant in the valleys of the Upper Mississipi, from which we had just come. Being satisfied with our trip on to the hill we desended and went to our lodgings, which I took in the boat on the Matrass, and Franklin at the "Good Intent house" near by.

Monday 27th In the Morning we went and took breakfast at a boarding house on Liberty St. for which we paid 12 $1\frac{1}{2}$ cts. or a levy Each. We now

went and from the agent learned that no boat would be loaded to go out untill about or after, noon. We now concluded to go and see that part of the City which we had not yet visited, lying on the valley (sic) Alleghany river, The better and more easily to accomplish (p. 73) this thing we assended the hill on the north side of the Basen which contained the water forced there by a powerful steam Engine which drew the water from the Alleghaney river, and from which basen all of (sic) the Hydrons of the city were supplied by which means it was abundantly watered in all parts, In assending this hill we were under the necessity of proceeding very cautiously, as one misstep might have landed us at the bottom of the hill gith greater speed than he had been in the habit of traveling, or would even be desirable under those circumstances having gained the highth we seated ourselves upon the green grass, to view the scenery below which was quite different from that of the previous evening. We now had a commanding view of the principles part of the city. Of Alleghany town, and the river for some distance up, and the settlements on its banks. The silence that prevailed the evening before was now broken, and the sound that was heard told that the hand of the labourer was by no means idle, but busily employed earning their bread by the sweat of the brow. The smoke of (sic) and steam from Factories, Foundrys, Glassworks, and Machinery of various kinds, fairly darkened the prospect before us, and the sound of the hammer was heard in almost every direction, which bespake the industry of the place, having my small Bible along with us we read some in that and then descended to visit the Foundry which we did with much satisfaction, at which place I counted already completed, and in

progress of completion 76 big Cannon, with many (p. 74) balls and bombs. This was something new to me, to see with what power the machinery worked in turning and boaring these mighty implements of destruction, when used for that purpose.* After visiting the water works we returned to the Canal office where we took some "lunch!" and the Boat not being ready we went out procured some Medicine for bitters, for the benefit of F.s health, and returned by way of the foundry, where we see them cast a big gun and some balls. We now went to the office and found the boat loaded nearly ready for a start. We learned that we now had to pay six dollars each to secure a passage to Philadelphia which was a trifle more than all the money we had having already obtained our Provision which we needed to start with. This course we took that we might have a sufficient excuse, to pay for only a part of our passage before we started in order that we might not be entirely deprived of money on the way. We found but little difficulty in geting a ticket for our Passage, by paying nine dollars down, with the promise of our trunk in pledge for the other three untill we should pay it them in Philadelphia Our things were now put aboard and we started from the ware house at 5 o clock P.M. crossed the aqueduct over the Alleghany, and after weighing the boat we went on following up the river, and soon arrived a Lawrenceville where the arsenal was, and girls employed making Catridges &c. We soon learned, that we had exchanged a disagreeable way of traveling for that which was still more slow and tedious.

*Mostly 56 & 64 Pounders, said to take 18 lbs of powder to charge (p.75) our boat being well, loaded with Tobacco and Wool, And a Section B No 14 of the Boatmens Portable boat line, called Amanda Jane. Commanded by

Capt James Skean, we soon stowed ourselves away for the night which was done with some inconvenience, there being 8 or ten passengers on board, and the boat filled with freight. Some of the passengers slept on Deck. Tuesday 28th about 9 in the morning we arrived at Freeport which was 28 miles from P. and about 2 miles further we crossed over the Alleghany river, through a covered aqueduct supported by stone columes or Peers, about 40 feet above the bed of the river. We now took (sic) went on winding our way up the valley of the Kiskiminatis river being on the northen side of the river. We soon found that we had commenced assending the mountain from the fact that we had quite a current to pull against, by reason of which our progress was very slow, however we arrived at Fairview soon after 12, and at 1/2 past 3 we came to Lock No 10 at Warren, which was 14 miles from Freeport and 42 from Pittsburgh, as we assended the river we found a great many salt works in operation, and a great deal of coal dug from the Mountains with which the salt works were kept in operation. Our course was frequently interrupted with ~~Canals~~ (sic) Locks as we were constantly (p. 76) assending the Mountain. Most of the time the Mountains rose high on both side of the river, in which the boat run considerable of the time, slack water being made by dams across the river. Locks now became quite frequent and as we were passing one in the night a sack of wool was knocked off which lay on the deck of the boat, and with it a harness, and tin cup, the cup belonged to me which with the harness was not found.

Wednesday 29th About 1/2 past 2 in the Morning I was waked by crossing the river at the Mouth of the Tunnel and went on deck to see the work as we passed. We went into the Tunnel immediately after crossing the

Aqueduct, through which we went Eight hundred and Eighteen feet under ground, a part of which was left rough over head, and a part was arched with smooth work. After passing through we immediately turned short to the right and entered a Lock, from which we went into the river, and run in slack water. I now again went to bed to rest untill day.

~~Thursday-30th~~ (sic) about 8 in the morning arrived at Blairsville (p.77) which was quite a town, for its location, which was quite, confined by the Mountains, Here, there was a printing office, Foundry, and Furnace, Iron ~~our~~, was dug from the Mountains in this region, in considerable quantity Blairsville is about 72 miles from Pittsburgh and 31 from Johnstown We continued to assend as we wound our way among the exceed-
ing high Mountains following the valley of the Connemaugh River, which we found received the waters of Tub-Mill Creek over which we crossed, the aqueduct being supported by stone arches and one square, built for that purpose. Soon after leaveing this Creek we arrived at Lockport, a small place where we, crossed the Connemaugh again. (or the waters of the Kiskiminitas) Between sundown and dark we arrived at Centreville and Entered Lock No 51, 88 miles from Pit. and 15 from ~~H~~ (sic) J.

Thursday 30th I waked in the morning just as we entered Johnstown, which was at day break. The boat was taken into the weigh lock and weighed, soon as the weigh Master could he got out to attend to it upon being waked he was some what vexed, and in conversation with the Captain, told him to go to Hell in rather a rough way, upon which ~~the~~ (sic) Capt. Skean was about to lay hold of him when they were seperated by one of the crew who interfered, but many harsh words were used. (p. 78) after completing business here, the boat was shoved out into the Connemaugh basin where we

found we were to take the R.Road (boat and all, to cross the mountains. How we were to load the boat on cars was a mystery to me, but one that was soon solved. The boat consisted of four parts, or sections coupled together, and 4 trucks were let down into the water under the boat which was now uncoupled, and each section placed directly over the trucks upon which they were drawn out of the water by 4 horses, attached to a windlass on the bank. The boat was soon on the main track of the road, and I now for the first time learned that a Canal Boat could travel on land well as in water. We were drawn by horses up to 5 other freight cars to which was attached the Locomotive, Ohio. We left Connemaugh 25 minutes before 8 and was drawn, by the "Black Horse" 4 miles which brought us to the first inclined Plane, which we assended, only one section at a time, drawn up by a double Engine at the top, propelled by steam from 3 large boilers, immediately upon assending we entered a Tunnel 901 feet in length, 150 feet at each end, being arched with hewed stone, the remainder through solid rock, was left rough. After our train had all assended, we were started, at 9 o'clock and 3 minutes by the Locomotive "United States" for the next inclination, having to cross a level of 14 miles. (p. 79) We soon reached the half way house at a small place called Portage, where we made a short stop and went on to Jefferson, where another Car was attached to the train, and in 1 hour and 43 minutes from leaving C. we arrived at the foot of Inclination No 2, after assending which, we were drawn by Four horses, 1 mile & 1/2 to the foot of the third which gave us an opportunity of learning the fact, that our old canal Boat would travel better on land, even with horses, than in water, for which the craft was built. However the "Old Steam Horse," is still, more preferable,

to the traveler who is anxious to prosecute his journey. After ascending the 4th inclination we were drawn 3 miles by the Locomotive, "R. Morris," and ascending the 5th we found ourselves at the "Summit Mansion House," where we arrived at 3 o'clock P.M. I here visited the rope works where the wire ropes were made which were used on the Planes of the Mountains. I found they had just completed one which they were to use on inclination No 10, and was that night to be put on. This rope was 5760 feet long, made with only 3 peices, and 4 1/2 inches in circumference Was made with 7 strans, and 19 threads of wire in each strand. Here at this shop I got the following table which shows the horizontal length, and the highth of each inclined plane on the Portage Rail Road running from Connemaugh Eastward. (p. 80)

		<u>length</u>		<u>highth</u>	
No		ft.		ft	ft.
"	1	16.00	ft.	1.50	ft
"	2	17.55	"	1.34'	,40
"	3	15.85	"	1.30'	53
"	4	21.38	"	1,87'	36
"	5	26.20	1/2"	2.01'	64
"	6	27.00	"	2.66'	50
"	7	26.42	"	2.60'	56
"	8	21.00	"	3.07'	60
"	9	27.14	"	1.89'	50
"	10	22.88	"	1.80'	52.

From the Basin at Connemaugh to the Turnpike Road at the summit, the distance is a little over 25 miles. on the distance there are five plains, the horizontal length of which is 9,747 1/2 feet, which overcome an elevation of 8.04',40. feet. From the Turnpike road at the Summit to the Basen at Hollidaysburgh the distance is about 11 1/2 miles, on which there ar 5 P. whose horizontal length is 13444 ft with an aggregate descent of 1204',62 ft (p. 81) It was told to us on the summit that we were 22 hundred ft above tide water at Philadelphia, and about 13 hundred above tide

water at New Orleans, being the highest traveled point, which divided the western from the Eastern world, or States, we were but a short distance from the head of the Connemaugh which run to the west, and only a few feet from the head of the Juniata which run to the East. The Cars commenced their descent without any unnecessary delay, having only one half the distance to descend the Planes that they had to go in ascending. When we arrived at the foot of No 9 a Locomotive (the Lafayette) was waiting to take us over the level, to No 10 which was three miles. Upon arriving there F. and myself walked down the inclination and saw the place where a Mr Cope was killed in the morning by the cars as they were running down, he being a workman on the road. The cars passed over him breaking his neck left arm, ribs and breast bone &c. causing instant death. We reached the bottom of this the 10th and last inclination over the Mountains at 10 Minutes past seven P.M. When the 4 sections had got down we got aboard and let them run into Hollidaysburgh, (being down grade) where we arrived safe over the Mountains 20 min. before 8 in the evening (p. 82) The boat here staid on the cars all night, and F. with myself went out to visit the place, which was a beautiful village, exhibiting wealth, taste, industry, and enterprize, we went up on to the hill to a prayer meeting and was so sickened that we soon left and on our return got to hear a case of law pled, a suit having been instituted by one of the heirs of Mr Long, who had become dissatisfied in not receiving what belonged to him by the will of his father, who died near 20 years ago, being Dutchman, and very wealthy. Between 10 & 11 we returned to the boat & there spent the night.

Friday 31st At six o'clock in the morning our boat was let into the basin

where she was coupled together, as was usual for her when on the water. Though a violation of her principles when on land. At about 7 we left the basin and commenced our journey again on the Canall. We soon came to a small place called Frankstown, descending the valley of the Juniata, by frequent Locks. about noon we arrived at Williamsburg, about 14 miles from Hollidaysburgh and soon after we passed an exceeding high rock, of 100 feet or more, being about 4 ft thick and extending back at its base into the Mountain, the front part rising to a peak, another wall of rock stood but a short distance from it of less size. (p. 83) but running in the same direction as two walls of a building. This highest Peak is called the "Devils Pulpit" about 4 oclock we crossed the Juniata and turned a very short corner, called the "Devils Elbow," and descended 4 very deep Locks, winding our way among the Mountains, which stood almost pirpendicular on either side. Beds of stone and rock of smallish size lay on the sides of the Mountains to the extent of several acres together, entirely bare of either shrubs or trees after taking supper, and walking two or 3 miles on the toe path, I retired to rest, and the next morning learned that we passed Huntington, (the shiretown of Huntington County.) about 1 oclock in the night

Saturday, August 1st Nothing of inportance occured as we passed along, slowly on our way, till within six miles of Newtonhamilton, when several of the passengers left the boat and walked acrosst a hill to the town, a distance of about 1/2 a mile, while it was six by way of the Canal. This place we reached about 10 o clock being about 56 miles from Hollidaysburgh, This was a small town, well as Waynesville which latter place we passed about 2 P.M. As we passed on, when within about (p. 84) four miles of

Lewistown I witnessed a very singular scene, in which was manifested in a very striking manner, the sublimity of nature's handy work. This was visible in the lay of the strata, in the side of the mountain which had been dug down for the Canal to the depth of some 40 or 50 feet, which was of various colours. These lay rolling like the waves of the sea in a horizontal position extending to the top of the ground and others were running in an opposite direction as though once had lain flat and raised in the centre by some mighty Earthquake, or eruption of the Mountain leaving them in the form of a rainbow which from their form, colours, and thickness, (being from 6 to 8 inches) presented a beautiful appearance. Other layers were composed of pillars or columns standing erect about 10 inches long and from two to five inches apart, being connected together, both at the top and bottom by the same coloured substance, which appeared between the solidity of rock and clay, as though all had been once melted and thrown into its present position where it was left to partake of its present solidity, through the operations of Nature. Leaving this we soon arrived at Lewistown the shire of Mifflin Co.-- here the (sic) one of the hands left the boat by the name of Edward.-----who had just returned from the Mexican war having only been a hand from Pittsburgh and expecting to find his wife in this place. he was the most profane and vulgar Character that I ever met (p. 85) with and was extremely glad to be deprived of his society, for the remainder of the crew was sufficiently contemptable to meet any emergency that might arise, though the Captain was often sociable and pleasant, when there was no occasion for resentment, Particularly to the passengers. We left here soon after dusk and I went to my lodging.

Sunday 2nd When I waked in the morning found that we were tied up at the little town of Mexico about 2 1/2 miles below Perrysville. here we were obliged to stop untill after midnight it being fineable for the line boats to run on sunday. After geting our breakfast, F. and myself took the Bible and went into the woods where it was cool, and after reading awhile we offered up our devotions, it being seldom that we got the privelege of being by ourselves. We soon returned to the boat, and learned that there was a Camp Meeting held by the Methodist, about 2 miles from Perryville to which we repaired forthwith, to witness the movement of the day. A great many people were assembled, and eight Priests, occupied the stand, which was built in a beautiful grove to shield the people from the extreme heat of the sun it being very warm. we staid untill the afternoon services, and then returned to the boat, While we were present good (p. 86) order was preserved on the camp ground which was well arranged for the accommdations of the Public; Upon arriving at the boat I took my journal and went into the grove where I diverted myself awhile with writing, after which I walked up through the streets of Mexico, over lock of the town. At this place the size of the Juniata was increased by the Tuscarara which emptied itself into the Juniata a little below Perrysville About one o clock in the night we again started on our journey, which was a very satisfactory move to myself being anxious to accomplish my journey

Monday 3rd About 9 o clock A.M. we came to Newport in Co; and a little after 12 entered the aqueduct which crossed the Juniata, not far from the Susquehannah, here also was the Junction of the Canal which runs up the Susquehana valley, up which a young fellow left our boat to go to see his folks, having come from Lawrencetown on the alleghany. Here

at the Lock a young lady came aboard b (sic) named Mary Ann Funk, of Dutch Parents, going to Bennystown to do some trading. She took a seat in the Cabin near whear I was writing upon which I laid it aside, and found that my new visiter was more agreeable, being very sociable in conversation, which we (p. 87) freely indulged in, untill we arrived at the Susquehannah where she was to stop being only about 1 mile. she freely accepted of my assistance in geting from the boat and bidding good bye, she crossed the Bridge and entered the store, at which we landed after passing out of the Lock. It was here said by the Captain that she was a married lady, and did not sustain a very good character. At this I was some what surprised and at a proper time resuming conversation with her, she told me that she was not married, that she had kept company with a Yankee about 3 years, but they had separated. Upon asking, to learn her name she hesitated somewhat in telling, saying she did not know as it was best to tell her name to a Yankee, but upon the probability of never seeing me again she seemed to have no objections & told. our conversation lasted untill the Boat was about entering the river, telling that she live near were she got on, and we necessarily bid each, good bye, and parted. The boat entered the river, and the ferry boat was hitched to it at 25 minutes past 2 and in a few minutes we entered the Canal on the opposite side. There the Juniata emptied into the susquehannah, and a little below, on the same side was Petersburg a small but Pretty town, We were now about 130 miles from Hollidaysburgh, and 42 to Columbia (p. 88) about 4 o clock we arrived at Dauphin 9 miles from the ferry where we crossed here was a large tannary establishment where it appeared great business had (sic) was carried on, for a small town. Just before arriving

at this place we passed a barn, standing near the Canal with a hole in the roof, which barn was said to be haunted, that the place had been covered several times with shingles but was sure to be torn off the next night. was reported that a man had been killed by his brother. We soon came to Coxtown where we were detained near an hour at the Lock, there being so many to pass through before us, a circumstance which had not happened before since we left Pittsburgh. At dusk we arrived at Harrisburgh, the Metropolis of the state. here we left the boat and went on to the hill to visit the house, we went through the yard to the building, which was of brick, but it being so late the doors were closed, and we did not get admittance. It is said that in this house is the chair, in which Hancock sit when he read the Declaration of Independence and all sit who signed the same. which was done in the City of Philadelphia. Two other large buildings stood in the yard, one on each side of the State house. the one on the East being the land department. The other we did not learn, on the hill near by to the East stood the Arsenal, and a little to the West was the Basin from which the city was supplied with water. We had no time to visit the City only as we passed through returning to the boat, when we passed some magnificent buildings, here we saw large numbers of blacks, as we passed through the upper part of the City, Being 18 miles from the Susquehan River This night we were detained some by the lamp getting tipped over and spilling the oil being all there was on board, however we passed. High spire, Middletown, Scrabble and

Tuesday 4th About 7 in the morning we came to Bain Bridge, and Marietta about 4 miles from Columbia, at which place we arrived near 9 o clock after passing a very high rock, which stood almost perpendicular or the

1846, August

Samuel W. Richards, p. 61

Canal. Off, which it was said that a horse taking fright, leaped with a woman, also that a pack of hounds after a fox, were led off percipitately into the river below. Having arrived at Columbia we were now at the end of our journey by Canal, which was truly a blessing to me, to be relieved from the inconvenience we necessarily had to undergo. We here found that we were too late to go into Philadelphia by Rail Road this day, and were under the necesity of waiting untill the next day, also that we had to change our baggage on to the Ewd F. Gay, which left Pittsburgh the next boat after us, and arrived at Columbia soon after we did. This boat was to go through while ours stoped to reload for Pittsburgh. (p. 90)

By direction of the Captain we took our things on board the E. F. Gay, and she was hauled out of the water on trucks, about noon, by a simalar process as at Connemaugh. We here got some washing done that we might be respectably clean when we arrived at the City. The remainder of the day was spent looking about the villiage and in reading rooms where we could be most comfortable from the heat. Here at this place we saw a six legged hog, weight about 200 lbs. having two distinct hind parts. The man who exhibited it cut his throat a few days before at a public house where he was stoping, having been in a drinking spree. At evening we went up on to the hill to pay our devotions to him who had presarved us thus far, and returned to take our lodgings on the boat, which was very poor not affording much satisfaction by way of sleep. Here there was a bridge 1 and 1/4 miles long across the Susquehannah, over which the Rail Road ran being supported by 30 peers built with stone, this was the longest bridge I had ever seen. We were now about 29 miles from Harrisburgh.

Wednesday 5th This morning we prepared ourselves, (Bro. F. & myself.)

to go into the City by going and washing in the river and putting on clean cloths, which was truly very agreeable to us after being so long confined to dirty & filthy decks of boats. (p. 91) soon after our return to the boat, the Locomotive, Andrew, Jackson, was hitched to the trucks on which she rode, and we started 15 minutes before 7 for the City of Philadelphia. In about an hour we arrived at Lancaster, in Lancaster Co. which is quite a pretty City, went on without delay only stopping for wood and water, passing several trains from the East, which was done without stopping there being 2 tracks to run upon, and through a beautiful country well occupied by farmers. At Coachville we passed the Mid-Way, and soon arrived at Downingtown, where we made a few minutes stop, and then went on to a place called Jackson's Indians where we stopped some little time for the Passenger train to come up and pass us, which they did at 1/2 past 1 o'clock. At 3 o'clock we arrived at the Plain 4 miles from the City, which was 5/8 of a mile long, and 197 feet descent, which landed us on the bank of the Schuylkill river and was drawn over the bridge by horses. When another Locomotive, Wm Penn, took us into the City, making our first stop at the Car Market Hotel, 20 minutes before 5, 81 miles from Columbia. here Bro. Franklin, left me to stay with the things while he went to obtain the 3 dollars, yet due on our passage, which he got of Sister Mc Minn at No 64 south eleventh, upon which he returned to the boat which had been taken into Broadway, by horses. By invitation we immediately went to sister McMinns and took supper with them after which she and sister (p. 92) Poulter went with us to Bro. John P. Smiths where they visited with us awhile and then returned home while we spent the Night, in the most agreeable manner, being the

first time that I had undressed myself since I left St Louis, being near three weeks. This residence being back of No. 101 Old York ~~Street~~ (sic) Road

Thursday 6th got Bro Smith to write the President of New York branch to ascertain whether any of the bretheren for England had yet arrived in that place. After this we went out with him to learn about our trunk &c., which was yet on the boat, learning that all was well we went with him to the Old State house where the Declaration of Independence was read and signed which was in one of the front lower rooms. As we went up to the observatory we passed through the bell section, and saw the Bell, which cracked at the first stroke when rung to celebrate the Birth day of Washington in March 1845 and refused to sound again being the first year after the Martyr of the two Prophets, Joseph & Hyrum Smith, This by many might be considered omenous of some great event, but one thing is certain, that Washington might with good propriety refuse, (as did the Bell to sound) to be called the Father of a Nation so far fallen from those great and noble principles which he sought to establish (p. 93) As we stepped out on to the observatory, I beheld the greatness of the City, the like of which I had never before seen. Among the principle buildings that attracted my attention was ~~that~~ (sic) Gerards College, the Navy Yard, the Alms House, the Penetentiary, &c together with the many ships that were in port, and also moving upon the water. The water works with which the City was supplied was also a beautiful place. from this we went and visited the old residence of Sir Wm Penn who formed a treaty, which was to be perpetual between his posterity and the Indians, under an old elm tree which stood about 3 miles from the place. On our return home we passed the remains of the old St Augustine

Church whose Bell was the first to chime the notes of Independence, but was nearly demolished in the riots of 1844. Went to the Jefferson Wigwam. Spent the most of the afternoon at the house untill just at night, when Bro Smith and myself went to the Boat in Broadway and got our trunk and &c. On my return to the house I was agreeably surprised to find Bro Moses Martin, who had just came in direct from Ohio, like ourselves on his way to England. We all of us immediately repaired to the Meeting room of the Saints where they held their thursday evening Meetings, and the Presiding Elder not being present, neither many of the saints, we each, Bro. Franklin, Martin, (p. 94) and myself, in turn addressed the Meeting to the joy and satisfaction of the saints who were present. Bro. Franklin spoke of the circumstances of Saints at Present, Martin as they were anciently, and myself upon the future, after which I sung with F. the Hymn, "Wake a wake the world from sleeping and then the meeting was dismissed and we three went home with Bro Smith and spent the night together which was truly a feast to us.

Friday 7th We spent most of the day at Bro Smiths writing, counseling, and resting ourselves from the journey, In the afternoon, after writing in my journal went out alone, and visit Franklin Square which is quite a pleasure resort, where the water spouts throw the water some 10 or 12 feet into the air. then returned to Bro. Smiths where several Bretheren and Sisters were gathered to hear from us the tidings we bore.

Saturday 8th being some what refreshed, Bro. Martin F. and myself went out to visit the City, more particulary the shiping and Navy yard, which was quite interesting. In the Navy yard we saw about guns (p. 95) however but a few were mounted, 20 mounted stood abreast on the wharf, beside one

212 pounder, which was 12 feet or more in length. But one ship was in process of building. We returned to bro. Smiths, and in the afternoon Pres. W. I. Appleby, arrived with whom we visited untill, evening then with him and bro F. I went to bro. Maxwells, to administer for health to his wife, after which I returned to bro. Smiths, and bro. F went with bro. Appleby.

Sunday 9th My Birth Day. We all met at bro Smiths in the morning previous to the hour of meeting, a notice of which was published in the Public Ledger on Friday. Bro. Appleby, presented each of us with one of Winchesters Synopsis of the Bible, also one of his, Dessertation on Nebuchadnezzars dream, which I accepted as a Birthday present. At the hour of 10, we went to our Meeting which was held in the Marshalls Institute, on 3rd St which was addressed by bro. Martin in the forenoon, showing the designs of Creation, the kingdom of God and &c. At noon I accompanied bro Appleby to bro. Maxwells for dinner, and at 1/2 past 2 Returned to the Meeting room, at which time I spoke in continuation of some of bro Martins remarks and upon the Priesthood, after which the sacrement was administered to the Bretheren. (p. 96) after the close of the meeting I accompanied bro. Appleby and bro. F. to bro. Harrisons, where we staid untill the evening Meeting, which was addressed by bro. F. upon the subject of Faith. at each of these meeting there was a Contribution taken up for our assistance amounting to \$15.50. After meeting I went with bro. Martin to Bro Hauskeepers, on Poplar between, 3 & 4 street.

Monday 10th In the monring we all met in Council with bro. Appleby at bro. Smiths, when it was decided, that Franklin go with him to Wilmington, and visit the branch in that region. That bro Martin go to Chester Co. and I, to Jersey, Mount Holly &c. Bro. Appleby and F. started at

1846, August

Samuel W. Richards, p. 66

10 o'clock, just ~~about~~ (sic) as they were about starting Sister Mc Minn came in with cloth for F and myself a pair of pantaloons from Sister Thompson, and she gave me a dollar to get mine cut and bear my expenses to Jersey. After dinner I went to the foot of Chesnut St and took passage on the Trenton for Burlington, left the Wharf at 2 o'clock for the above place, a distance of about 23 miles which cost me 12 1/2 cts. I there took stage, which was waiting, for Mount Holly, 7 miles for 25 cts. then walked from there to Vincentown 5 miles, where I found Bro. Andrew H. Scott, and spent the night with him. (p. 97)

Tuesday 11th After making my business known to Bro. Scott, which was to see, the bretheren and get means to take me over the sea. he thought I should meet with very poor succes, on account of the coldness and indifference among the bretheren, however I was determined to see the Bretheren and give them a chance to do what they would for me. For this purpose I set out in the morning for the Tabernacle on foot, (being 7 miles) alone, Bro. Scott being engaged for the day and on account of his ill health, was not able to walk with me. On the way I found a plenty of Whortle and Bill berries, with which I satisfied my appetite for those things. About half past 10 I arrived at Mr Charles Bowker, whose Wife was in the church and himself quite friendly. Sister B. was gone to Lumbertown on a visit and Mr B. invited me to come there and spend the night, that I might have an opportunity of seeing her. After taking dinner, I went out and called upon Bros Wesley Taylor, Levi Baker, John Alloway, John Knowlton, and returned to Mr Bowkers to spend the night, with each of these Bretheren I conversed upon the situation and circumstances of the Church, got an idea of their faith &c. Making known my business to them. I received for my

assistance a little from them all as follows.

W. Taylor.	2.50.	J. Knowlton.	.50.
Levi Bowker.	1.00.	Charles Bowker.	50.
J. Alloway.	.58.	Sister Bowker.	75.

in all five dollars seventy five cents. (p. 98)

Wednesday 12th In the morning received what I did of Mr Charles Bowker and wife, and parting with them left for Vincentown, and arrived at Bro. Hays, about 11 o clock, where I spent the day, bro Scott was with me part of the time. Here they appeared as glad to see me as any where I went. Bro. Hays spent the most of his time with me while there in conversation, making inquierys about the church, Doctrine &c.

Thursday 13th In the morning changed my fine cloths for Sister Hays to wash while I went with Bro. Hays (sic) Scott, 4 miles over to the Factory to see a few Bretheren that were there. We went to Bro. Terry's where we took dinner and in the afternoon went down to the factory and saw bros Francis Buttorworth, and James Alloway, Bro. A. gave me 1.00 by way of bro Scott, and sister Elizabeth Terry 50 cts. At evening returned to Vincentown and took supper with Bro Scott, after which I bid his family, Farewell, and went to spend the night with Bro. Hays that I might be ready to take the stage early in the morning. Bro. Scott soon came over and gave me One dollar, for himself and the one that he was to give me for bro. Alloway, and at the same time bro. Hays gave me \$2.00 I also received from bro Scott, one of Winchesters books on Priesthood. (p. 99)

Friday 14th Got up and took breakfast early in the morning, and prepared to leave. Bro. Hays gave me 50 cts to pay my fare to the City. Sister H. gave me 25 cts a nice silk handkerchief, and filled my pocket with Peanuts and cakes, wishing me prosperity At half past five in the morn-

ing I parted with them and got into the stage, which was standing at the next door. The stage was filled and we started for the Barclay laying near lumberton in the Nansoeus Creek, where we arrived in about 1 hour, stepping aboard she immediately shoved off down which creek we went about 18 miles before entering the river stoping several times on the way to take on board fruit, vegetables, fowls, calves, sheep &c. for the City market, it being the object of her trip. I arrived safe at the City and to bro. Smiths house about 1/2 past 10 A.M. having been blessed above my expectations, and that of my bretheren. And as the Lord blessed and prospered my way. so may his blessing rest upon those who administered unto me. for I receive of them Ten Dollars clear of my expenses, going and coming. about 2 o clock bro. Martin arrived from Chester Co P.A. with little success in geting means, having only about \$125 above his expenses, I spent the P.M. writing in my journal and in the evening went with bro Smith to bro. Lentz, who took the outlines of my profile being a potrait painter. (p. 100)

Saturday 15th In the morning took a walk with bro. Martin down to Market and Chesnat Streets where he bought a Bible, and one of Fremonts history of Oregon and California, when after walking about some we returned to bro. Smiths where we spent the the afternoon in writing untill about 4 o clock when bro Franklin arrived from his visit to the bretheren in Wilmington, Christene Centreville &c. bro. Hall, in company with him, of Wilmington, and soon after bro. William I Appleby arrived from Reckless-town, his place of residence, to spend the Sabbath with us. We all met in the Chamber and made known to bro Appleby our success, in obtaining means of the bretheren I reported Ten Dollars bro. Martin, One. twenty five,

and Franklin ~~\$14.00~~ (sic) \$17.00. In the evening some of the bretheren and sisters came to visit with us and hear us talk, which was spent very agreeably.

Sunday 16th Attended meeting as on the previous Sabbath at the same place and hours being 10, 1/2 past 2, & 1/2 past 7 in the eve. meeting was addressed in the morn, by bro. Martin, on the subject of gathering and the Gospel. In the afternoon by (p. 101) myself, upon the gifts and privileges of the Gospel, in connection with some of its most important laws, and principles of Government. In the evening by bro. Franklin upon various points in relation to the Gospel and Dispensation of the fulness of time the meetings as usual was pretty full in the morning and evening, while in the afternoon there was but few, beside those who belonged to the Church. We all spent the night a together at bro Smiths house, below Montrosé a letter was read from Bro Lutz dated 1 mile

Monday 17th This day Bro. Appleby proffered to visit with us about the City, which offer we gladly accepted, whereupon, we went to the exchange, near foot of Chesnut and got into a carriage which took us up Chesnut to eighth St then eighth St to Callow hill St which we followed to the Ridge Road, which road took us to the College, known as "Girard's College." This was a noble marble edifice Three stories high. Each story, being divided into 4 room which were nearly square occupying the centre of the Building, the difference in length being used for stair ways. aset of stairs running up in each corner of the building, which was within its main body ~~of this building~~ (sic) there being a projection of the roof on all side's of about 12 or 16 feet supported by forty four Marble pillars with beautiful Caps, of carved workmanship (p. 102) these pillars stood

on arches, turned with brick, which supported them ~~on~~ (sic) to keep them from settleing which arches were in the foundation wall. The stairs were of fine Marble, and supported by their own weight. The floors were chequered with deep grey and white marble cut about 12 inches square, resembling that of Solomons Porch. The floors were each supported by the sounding arches of the rooms below, each being arched separate from the other, and in a triangular form. The four upper rooms received their light from a large window in the roof over the centre of ~~the~~ (sic) each room. The roof also being of Marble. The upper rooms were arched with round arches runing up to the size of the window at the top, these were panneld arches which added much to their beauty, my inferences were that these would be used for desecting rooms. from their structure &c. Beside this there were 4 other large Marble buildings on the ground 2 on either side of the College, for boarding, Officers, &c. &c. These with several acres of ground, were to be surrounded by a large stone wall (with pilasters,) about 12 ft high which was in progress of erection. This was situated in the west side of the city, on a fine location. From here we found our way to the Fairmount water works, where we spent a while examining the (p. 103) machinery, the Basin, and Garden and then went into the refreshment room, where bro. Appleby, furnished each of us with a dish of ice cream which was rich indeed. In the hours of these enjoyments. I thought of one whose presence I had not for a Companion, but a loved Wife, who was far away I knew not where. From this we went through the garden to the Wire bridge where we took 2 bowls of oysters each, then jumped into a coach and returned home. It now being about 3 o clock we all went to bro. Lentzi to have our profiles taken. I had mine drawn first and immediately returned to bro.

Smiths to fulfill a former engagement made by me to write some poetry for Sister Deborah Ann Huff, who was there making me a shirt, also Sister Thompson and Hart, with another young sister. The remainder of the afternoon I spent with them in conversation singing and writing. The brethren returned in time and we all went to the meeting room where bro Martin preached by previous appointment to an attentive audience from the Prophecy of Obadiah, "Saviours shall come up on mount Zion &c" showing that the works Jesus had done, should we do also, and be saviours to our kinsfolks even as Jesus had been to his. We all 4 spent the night at bro. Smiths (p. 104)

Tuesday 18th We all went out shopping with bro. Appleby in the morning, by way of the Exchange where we visited the Magnetic Telegraph, and saw it in operation, also purchased a pamphlet giving a description of the machinery &c. by Alfred Vail. From this we went to No 200 Market St 3 doors above Sixth Where Bro. Martin purchased a suit of clothes for \$13.00 Franklin, Coat and Pants, for \$12.00 and myself a pair of Pants for \$3.50. We then went and purchased 2 trunks for \$3.25 which were taken to bro. Smiths we now went and took dinner at a dining room near by, being 1 o'clock for which I paid 50 cts. A consultation now took place with us, and was decided that we spend the after noon at Sister Thompsons in answer to the engagement that I made with Sister Deborah, Ann, her daughter, at No 32 Mead Street between front & second, here I was made acquainted with another instance of Mans deceit and Treachery. The circumstances were as follows (Pages 105 and 106 are blank)

JOURNAL OF

SAMUEL WHITNEY RICHARDS

1849-50
(No.2)

(The following is written on the inside cover and fly-leaf)

Paid for Herding 1.50
1.00

Mr. Alex Crabb at the Cincinnati Atlas Office Cincinnati Ohio
Sept 1st paid Campbell 2.00

Quails boys herd, the 27th of Aug.
Sept. by my Wife, to Campbell \$1.50
Do. 7th Cash to Campbell 2.00
Do. 7th Cash to Father 1.00

(Page 1 of the Diary is an Index) (p. 2)

Dutable Goods in the American Ports.--

Any Goods Wares, Merchandize &c. of American Product.	"Free."
Wearing Apparel in actual use	<u>Free.--</u>
Tools, and implements of Trade	<u>Free.--</u>
Wearing Apparel not in use.	50 per cent.
Knives, Forks, G. or S. spoons & <u>cutlery</u>	30 " "
Linen, Bleached or unbleached	25 " "
Earthen Ware	30 " "
Fire arms, other than Muskets & Rifles	30 " "
Mantles, except in actual use.--	50 " "
Musical Instruments	30 " "
Cotton Cloths of all kinds	30 " "
Silk Goods (except in actual use.)	\$2.50 per lb.
Sole Leather.----	6cts " "
Upper Leather.----	8 " "
Leather Shoes or slippers for grown Persons	30cts per Pair
Boots & Bootees, vary from 15 cts to	\$1.75cts " "
Books in sheets.----	20cts per lb.
Books Bound----	30cts " "
Twine for fish nets, & Nets, 6 &.	7cts " " (p.3)
Womens Bonnets or Hats of Silk.	\$2.00 each
Flannels, persquare yd	14 cts
Cotton Thread for Stock /c	
Cotton batting, Foot Stove, Pencil leads	
Muslin for Mother a Cap, Shovel & Tongs,	
Hemlock Gum, sweet Oil, Hair Oil,	
side Combs, Green Vail, G.S.spoon	
Ropes, silk, Twist, Blacking,	
Ink, Pens, Paper, Wafers, Look Glass	

(The remainder of page 3, which follows, is crossed out)

Philo Farnesworth	Cr	Dr	
Cr. by Oxen 1 day--	1.00	1.00	
Dr to Oxen 1 day			
Dr to Ox.		40.00	
Dr to 4 home logs		6.00	
Dr to 1 bush of Wheat		3.00	
June 30 Cr. by Cash	\$10.00		
July 1st " Spider zo Lid	2.00		
Aug 7 Cr 1 day Cradling Wheat <u>part</u>	3.00	6.00 (sic)	
Dr to Cash 20 (sic)		2.00	
4 sperm Candles, returned			
Cr by 2,000 Adobies	30.00		
2 days cradling Wheat:	6.06	o 6.00 (sic)	
	<u>Cr 52.00</u>	<u>Dr 52.00</u>	(p. 4)
Willard Richards, Dr.--		26.60	
Jan. 17th to 41 days works		82.00	
1850 City Lot & Hay	40.00		
Cr by Cash	\$ 5.00		
Cr by 1/2 bush Beets.	1.50		
April 19th " by 2 bush of Wheat	8.00		
June. 12th " subcription for Paper	2.50		
by Cash	1.00		
	75.60 (written upside down)		
2-1/2-bu-Oats (sic)			
Aug. 10th by Cash	27 50		
	<u>\$ 82.00</u>		
Robt Thompson Cr			
by 2,000 Adobies	\$20.00		
Robt Thompson Dr.			
Dr to Cash	\$10.00		
" to Cash	1.25		
50 Flour 137 lbs	1.35		
Oct. 12th Dr to Wheat 3 bush	9.00		
Oct 27th Dr. to Cash.	5.00		
Dec. 10th Dr to order on Reese store	5.00		
			(pages 5,6 are missing) (p.7)
Contributions of the Glasgow Conference			
to O. Spencer & A. Cahoon. <u>Sept 26th/47--</u>			
1 Caledonian Plaid to O.S.	E 1	4	0
1 Glengary Bonnet	"	5	0
1 Silver Thistle	"	6	6
Cash in hand	"	1	17 2
Traveling Fares.	"	8	10.--
Board &c.		6	6
To A. Cahoon----			
Cash in hand	E 1	8	4
Traveling Fares.		8--	

Board &c.

6

The above was delivered to them by my in
Behalf of the Glasgow Conference
Sept 27th/47.

S. W. Richards. Prest (p. 8)

Presents received by me

L.s. d.

1847--

May 31st From Sister Young, William, & Mary
Carruth, A full suit of clothes. £6-00-0

Nov. 9th From Mary Carruth,
a fine Gold Ring 15/ 0

" 27th From Andrew Cahoon,
Gold King with Locket. 18/ 0

Dec. 11th From Bro. James Balboch & Wife
A Fine Blue Beach Over Coat £1.19 6

Nov. 25th From Sister Mary Ross.
Tartan Dress, and Lineing

Sept 21st From Sister Gibson,--
shawl, Thread, stuff for shoes,
A suit of little Samuels R. Gs. Clothes.

Sept 27th A Blue Satin scarf by Mary Ross.

Dec 21st From John Hutchesen
a splendid Gold Ring.--near 12.0

Dec. 27th From the Glasgow Branch or Conference
for Flaid, Glengary & Thistle £2.00-0

" 24th From Sisters Andersen, Rankin,
McConnell, Royal. S. Plaid. near £1-4-0

" 26th Sister Gibson
A White Bed spread. (p. 9)

Dec. 28th From Bro. & Sister Bullock
a Tartan Dress Pattern £ 5 d

Dec. 28 " Wm McKeachie
a Silver Watch Guard.

Jan 7th Bro. Chiverall of Birm.
1848. 1 Pair of R.M. Slippers. 10--

Jan.20th Emma Day of Sutton, Eng
Callico dress, Pattern & Bott of wine.

Jan. 21st Isabelle C. & Ellen Cor.--
Cap, Ribbond, Collar, Wristlets.

Jan 21 Alice Carbridge.--
Marino dress Pattern & a Trim.

Dec. 26 I Maxwell.
Nice Sumone Vest.

Jan 24th Sis. Elizabeth Tait.
3 striped shirts. 8.--

" 28th From Thornlie bank.--
1 pair of socks, Thread, Laces, tapes,
stays, Ribbond, &c. of necessaries.

also a Vest Pattern, and child's dress
for Bro. Franklin.--

" 31st of John Craig
A Blue Coat. New. near £3.00-0 (p.10)

Feb 2nd From Campsie Branch
Royal Stuart Tartan dress, &
trimmings, Needles, Thread, &c.

From Mary Ann Fairclough, a
limited head dress.

same Pattern dress, for Jane
at the same time with Trims.

" 2nd From Sister Bulloch
Tartan dress, & Trimmings for Mother. 15/& More

" 2nd From Bro. Robinson
A large Cast Steel Knife.

Dec.28th Of John MacLaws
Album & Journal with Lock 1-8-0

Feb. 3rd Of William Tait
A suit of Summer Clothes. 1-7-0

" 3rd Of Rutherglen Sisters
per Mary I. Reid--
a Wedding Ring for Mary, with bead Purse 17-6-

" 3rd Phonetic Books from Andre Galloway.

- " 4th From Mary Ross. Flannel for Mother,
a Petticoat, Wrought Coral Beads to Mary,
Wrought Marks for Me and Franklin and
Nedle Book to Jane, with Penknife and
stump, to Father.--
- " 4th Of Mary Johnston Reid
1 Pair of black Kidd Gloves.-- 3-3- (p. 11)
- Feb. 4th Of Mary Collaghom
a Pair of Stays for Mary very nice
- " 8th From Christia Barr
a childsdress (very rich)
- Dec. 1877 Sister Mary Carmichael
Box with Cap trimmings, Flowers, Velvet Cape,
with Broach Veil, (Blue) & small Handkerchief.
- Feb. 8th Sister E. Thompson
Parasol, & Black L. Veil.
- " 8th Sister D. Meiklejohn.
Large assortement of Thread.
Green Silk dress, Buttons &c.--
- " 10th Airdris & Hollytown Br
a Patent lever Watch E9 7
- " 10th Sister Perry
A Porcal of Thread 2 shirts, several
Handkerchiefs, and many other little
things of use.
- " 11th Bro. & Sister Cameron
1 Pair of Boots for Mary.
- " 11th Sister Carmichael & Cousin
A Pair of shoes, light dress Pattern,
several Handkerchiefs, &c.
- " 17th Sister Janett Young.
A Gingham Dress, pattern for M. (p. 12)
- Feb. 15th of Crandall Dunn from the Sheffield Saints
a Set of Razors, 2 set of Table Knives
with carveing Knife & fork, and steel to
sharpen with.

Glasgow Feb 11th 1848

Be it known by all Saints to whom this may come that Elder Matthew Correthers in his late Presidency over the Airdie Branch of the Church of Christ of Latter Day saints in Scotland, has manifested himself a faithful and efficient labourer in the Kingdom of God, and I hereby unreservedly recommend him to the fellowship of all Saints and good men, as worthy their entire confidence, and as he goes to gather with the saints in America having the confidence of those he leaves behind. May the God of Peace attend him in all his ways.

In all sincerity S. W. Richards President of Glasgow Conference

(p. 13)

Things Wanted in the Camp.-- Spider and Lid, a Meal Sive Pudding Kettle, Tin Kettle to Boil Clothes in, a set of Knives & Forks; 2 G. Silver Table spoons some Iron spoons, a Candlestick, a Coffee Boiler (that will be good to make herbs Tea in when we keep the words of wisdom.-- a Pair of Sheers and Scissors, a pair of Tongs, shovel, and Bellows (small B) Cotton Cloth for the family, Pair of slippers No 3.--a Pair for Mother also, A Temple Cap for Mother, Lining for Father's Cloak, and a Pair of Pants, a few Pounds of Cotton Batten for Quilts. Writing Materials throughout.-- a supply of all kinds of Thread, Nedles, Parasol, Vail (Green), Silk Cravatte for Mary Black Worsted Stockings, A Pair of Blankets, A cheap Counter Pane, or Coverlid, Marys Sisters, to send, Lace, Edgings, and Ribbons, for Caps From Alice Cottam, a Pepper Box or Costore. (p. 14)
A Fur Hat, & box, spie Glass, Scrap Book, Journal with Lock. (page 15 is blank) (p. 16)

Cr.			
Dec 1st	By Robt Watson Newonthill	By cash	£ 15-00-0
Dec.	James Wilson	by Cash	" 2-00-0
"	"	"	" 2-00.-0

Mr-Fonte Dr.

June-23rd-to-1-days-ploughing-Gern

-11---26---to-2-basins-of-Sugar (sic)

(p. 17)

Aug 9th	James Wilson.	Dr.	
	To Cash		E15-00-0
Sept.,	Robt Wilson, Johnstone	to Cash	5/--
Dec.	Robt Brighton,	To Books	4-0
" 11th	James Bullock	To Cash. Paid	E 1-19-6
Sept.	Graham Douglass	To Cash.	-10.0

Mr-Fonts-Cr.

June-22---	use-of-Cattle-1-day		
-11---24	use-of-Cattle-1 1/2-do.		
-11---26	use-of-Cattle-3/4-dor		
-11---11	by-2-3/4-lbs-Soap-5-cts	(sic)	44 (p. 18)

Distance, & Expense of Travel

	Miles	E.	S.	--d.
From leaveing Nauvoo, July 4th 1846				
To Jan 1st 1847---	6900	E11	- 3	- 2
From Jan 1st/47 To Jan. 1st/48.	5080	16	- 3	- 3 -
" Jan 1st/48 to Feb. 1st/48.	791.	3	- 7	- 7 -
1848				
Feb. 1st Glasgow to Airdrie & back	28.		1	- 8 -
" 5th Glasgow to Kilmarnock & back	70.		5	- 0 -
" 11th Glasgow to Hollytown & back.	30		1	- 6
" 12th Glasgow to Liverpool	230		10	- 0
" 19th L"pool to New Orleans	5500	3	- 5	- 0 -
		E 34.	17.	2.

18,629

(p. 19 is blank) (p.20)

S. W. Richards entered the Salt Lake valley Thursday evening Oct. 25th 1849. the 5 following days were spent in partly unloading my waggon, disposing of letters, Parcels. &c. which had been sent by me to different brethren in the Valley and assisting Father to get ready for his Mission to the Sandpitch Valley as one of the Colony bound to settle that place, about 150 Miles south, gave him my waggon wheels & found him a waggon bed & cover to put on them, to go with, and he left on Thursday the 2nd of Nov. putting into my hands his accounts, amounting to upwards of 100 dollars to be collected, and about 40 dollars to be paid, and giving me the 3 rooms in the Fort which he owned, one of which I soon sold for 30 dollars. Immediately after he left, I commenced to put of a log House on Fathers lot

a part of the logs being there, and the rest at the Saw pit to be split in too, which was my first (p. 21) business, Henry & Myself next dug the cellar and then reared the house over it, which we had completed and a load of wood hauled from the Kanyon, so that we moved in to it on Friday the 10th of Nov^r & Saturday was used in completing the removal of things from the Fort to our new home, although the most of the week was a very uncomfortable one to me, haveing a very sore throat so that I could scarce eat or drink.-- Upon inquiry learned that my lot in the City had not been reserved for me, as I expected, but had been taken up by another and used, and though there had been no improvements made, except a proportion of fenceing made for the ward, the survey and recording fees Paid; and a stack of Hay prized at about 20 dollars, I could only have the lot by paying forty Dollars to Willard who had credited this amount to the Brother who had been on the lot, but now gone to (p. 22) the sand-pitch Valley, which I choose to do and retain the lot which was next to Bro. Franklins, his being next to Fathers in Block 58. In payment of this debt I commenced work for Willard on Tuesday the 13th of Nov.

only worked ~~ind~~-(sic) 1/2 day tending masons, hauling
wheat &c.-- 1/2 day

W. 14 th	worked dressing floor boards	3/4 "
T. 15 th	rainy day	1/4 "
F. 16 th	lumber wet in the Morning	1/2 "
S. 17 th	dressing lumber	1 "
Sunday Meeting at the Hall, and business in the P.M. with Sister Peters, & Wm Huntington.		
M. 19 th	at Willards, dressing lumber	1 "
T. 20 th	" " "	3/4 "

W. 21 st	at Willards, dressing lumber	1	
T. 22 nd	" " "	1	
F. 23.	went with Henry to the North Canyon for logs I had Franklins teem, Mine to labour in exchange returned on Saturday with 7 logs & 5 poles.		(p. 23)
s. 25.	At home most of the day.		
M. 26.	Took my longs to Bro. Chase's sawmill, rainy in the P.M. commenced a sash for front window.		
T. 27	A very wet day. fitted the sash and put in the glass for a front window, put up shelves & poles in the house.		
W. 28.	Spent the day in running about on errands		
T. 29	Worked on Willards house with Bro. Gilbert dressing wall plates, fitting the ribs, & covering the West room	1	day
	Bro. Gilbert	2 1/2	days.
F. 30 th	Covered the second room and put in the joice oflroom.	1	"
S. Dec. 1 st	Laid the floor, dressed shelves &c.	1	"
Sun. 2 nd .	A M Jones cellar. In the P.M. put on the Bottens of 1 room for Willard.	1/2	"
Sun. 9 th	Worked the past week for Willard on his house. got the 3 rd room nearly enclosed. Wednesday night--worked till near midnight. This evening the west room was occupied with two beds. Saturday evening recd of Willard \$5.00.	6	" (p. 24)
Dec.			
Mon. 10	Worked at puting down the floor in the 3 rd room of Willards house. rented room in Fort. Jane Hall very sick, from 15 to 20 fits.	1	day
T. 11 th	Made coffin for Jane	1	"
W. 12 th	Made box for the Coffin &c. at the burial	1	"
T. 13	Finished & hung the door put up shelves	1	"

F. 14.	AM. Put on the bottens to the 3rd room In the P.M. made a door for Janes cellar	1/2	"
S. 15th	Was repairing Willards old House made a mop handle. pieced and hung a chest lid	1	
Sunday	3 hours on Janes cellar P.M. & eve at Bro Ure's.		
M. 17th	At Willards Mending boxes Putting up shelves &c for Amelia	1	
T. 18th	At Bro. Chosees Mill geting sawing done, in the P.M. went to Brother Adamsons, eve. with Mary at Sis. Taylors		
W. 19th	Made a sash for the shop. cut a hole for the Window, put in the glass	1	
T. 20th	For Willard puting in the Window making a Table &c. Made door for Jane, Cricket for Mary	1/2	(p.25)
F. 21st	Made sash for cellar windows	1	day
S. 22d	Fitted, Primed, Glazed sash. put on trimmings to back house door.	1	
Sunday	Had a visit from Bro. & Sister Ure Uncle Willard Sister Robinson, Bro. Goddard & Gustavus Williams Eve. Meeting at sister Richardsons and little Mary Amelia blessed.		
Mon 24	Put on a vice to the bench and commenced on the SawMill.	1	
T. 25.	A.M. dressing sawmill stuff P.M. at Bro. Goddards to enjoy a Christmas feast, and dance settlement with Capt. Huntington for Henrys expence	1/2	
W. 26.	shop dressing stuff for sawmill Gate, fileing saws &. puting tools in order, lent \$1.00 to Bro. Tompkinson.	1	
T. 27	In the Morning went to the sawmill and Paid my bill \$2.50. A M & eve. at a splendid party at John Youngs.		(p. 26)
Dec.			
F. 28.	spent the day doing errands, and chores about home.		

S. 29 Sawed out some sash stuff at home & laid the first logs for a house on my lot.

Sunday 30th At home, Bro. Thompkinson & Wife visited with us, and accompanied us to Meeting in the eve, at Bro. Richardsons Bro. Henry went after the brown cow.

Monday. I sawed out some sash stuff at the shop & in the evening attended a party at George Sniders.

January 1st 1850.

T. 1st Worked part of the day in the shop and in the eve, attended a party at Bro. Samuel Alexander's.

W. 2nd Put a couple of sash together for my house, & repaired Janes Table., Tom.

T. 3rd. Went to Bro Eldridge in the Morn. and dressed cogs for sawmill.

3/4 day.
(p. 27)

F. 4th At the shop dressing out cogs & hewing out stuff for a Bedstead sold my Brown Cow to Bro. Eldridge for 25 dollars, and take it in Beef.

1 day

S. 5th Finished the Bedstead at the shop and got together peices for another.

1 "

Sunday 6th Mary went to Willards and I attended a blessing meeting at Bro Brigham's. In the P.M. went with Willard to the Welsh Meeting and spoke in the Meeting. In the eve. Preached at Dr. Richardsons

M. 7th worked at Willards makeing a Bedstead for Nanny.

1 "

T. 8th Working on Bedsteads, Washboards, & cogs in the shop, in the eve with Mary Mother & Sis Jones at Dr Richardsons, Beef of Bro. Eldridge. upwards of 4,00 lbs, Beef & Tallow.--

1 "

W. 9th Cutting up meat, writing to Father eve. at home with Bro. Sis. Goddard.

(p. 28)

T. 10th In the Morn. salted my meat, sold 27 1/2 lbs to George Snider in the P.M went to the Bowery where a public meeting, called for adopting proper measures for farming on the other side jordon was adjourned till sunday next, and in the evening was with my Wife at Bro. P.P.Pratts.

F. 11 Spent the day in doing errands and chores about home, sent the Oxen by Henry over Jordon.

S. 12th AM. Mended a Mop for Jane, & some little
Matters about home. in the afternoon dressing
Cogs at the shop 1/2

Sunday Ward Meeting in the A.M. at 3 oclock Meeting
at the Bowery, for those who intend farming over
Jordan. In the evening Meeting of the High Priests
Brigham spoke upon many items sacraficing, tytheing,
Paying taxes, the appropriation of Church & Public (p.29)
funds. Wall around the Temple Block &c.&c. with
the effects the Gold Mines was haveing upon the
Minds of some of the Saints. Gods purposes in their
being discovered &c.

M. 14th Dressing & squareing Cogs 1 "

T. 15th Working shoulders on Carriage Cogs 1 "

W. 16th Dressing & shouldering wheel Cogs 1 "

T. 17 Finished dressing Cogs and Arms for the Wheel 1 "

F. 18 Made a Cradle for Jane, & spent a short time
in the office. My first visit there since
in the Valley

S. 19 A very stormy day, as was most of the day before.
Mostly at home.

Sunday In the P.M. went to see Bro. Alex; Adamson found
him improveing in his health. Called on my way
and got a Pail of ButterMilk for Jane. Then went
to the Fort & got a Pail full for Mary of sister
Robinson. (p. 30)

Sunday evening attended Meeting of the High Priests
Quorum. Brigham explained the law of Tytheing, &
others spoke, dwelling more largely upon the
Office work, & the different manifestations of the
Spirit of God Brigham told a dream, about Joseph
Smith bringing the sheep and the Goats from Browns
settlement. "They are all good in their place."--

M. 21st Made a Boot Jack at the Shop. Went to the Tythe-
ing Office & got 7 bush of Wheat put up mostly on
Fathers account. spent some time about the Office
& at Bro. Van Cotts.--

T. 22nd A stormy day. got Bro Balentines Cattle and went to
Neffs mill.-- spent the night to get my Grist.

- W 23d A very cold Morning. come from the Mill with my Grist & brought Janes which had been there some (p. 31) weeks. P.M. chopping wood for Jane & choorse about home beside takeing a short sleep, not geting any the night before.
- T. 24th A very stormy day. was at home.
- F. 25th Went over Jordon, to hunt cattle found spot 10 Miles off.
- S. 26th Choped Wood made an ash box some Fiddle bridges, engaged a team to haul wood, &c.--
- Sun. 7 Attended meeting in the Ward at 11 oclock Welsh Meeting at 2 oclock & High Priests Meeting in the evening. This eve. Brigham spoke a little upon the law of adoption and the impropriety of the views many had upon the subject of the Resurrection We had not come to it yet it was a great way ahead, like 2 men traveling to the City of London, while on the journey the Mind of one constantly occupied (p. 32) in imaginations of the pleasures to be enjoyed, by his visit while in L. so much that he beholds nothing of what he is passing, only with a glance and is soon forgotten, but not so with another. he surveys minutely as he is passing the handy works of God, and the beauties of the works of art, so that in after years he may be benefited by his journey and when he arrives in London is better prepared to enjoy the pleasures of his visit, than the one whose mind has perhaps formed many false impressions or ideas while on the Journey.
- M. 28th With Van Cotts team and Henry hauled a load of Wood from Dry Canyon to V.C.
- T. 29 Same team & Henry hauled a load of Wood for ourselves & Jane.
- W. 30th Rested apart of the day. chopped some wood &c (p.33)
- Feb.
- T. 31st Worked 1/2 day at the shop dressing out arms for a wheel. P.M. made a chopping bowl for Mary and cut my finger with a chisel.--In the evening made a visit with a party at G. Sniders made by Jane as the aneversary of her birth day 1/2 "
- Feb. 1st Not well to day spent most of it in the house, till evening which I spent with Mary at Sister Jennies in the Fort.

- S. 2nd Felt quite uncomfortable to day. no particular business on hand. spent it about home and in the house.--
- Sunday Attended ward Meeting at Wm Taylors at 11 oclock, address from Bishop Murdock at 2 P.M. at the Welsh Meeting Capt. Dan. had arrived from his exploring tour with P.P.P. an interesting Meeting was invited, & spoke in the Meeting to them, in the Meeting to them, in the eve. was at the (p. 34) High Priests Meeting & spoke to them for the first time, presenting my name, for admission and was received into the Quorum. Bro. Brigham followed and highly approved of my remarks. Spoke upon the tallents committed to men that they included all things given to men where with to profit his ability to comprehend & conduct the business affairs of life so that profit may be derived and an increase obtained. Some then persued such a course to get Women, that the time would come, when that which they seemed to have would be taken from them, and given to those who did have.--
- M. 4th Did some writing in the Morning & then went to the Council House, to witness the Comp of Men raised to go to the Utah Valley to exterminate the Indians who had commenced their depredations upon the Bretheren in (p. 35) that Valley, saveing Woman & Children and those who sued for peace. In the P.M. got a board from Bro. Van Cotts, and dressed out for a Table leaf
- T. 5th Worked in the shop dressing the lineings to the Wheel, &c. 1 "
- W. 6th Was at the Office and saw the Constitution of the State of Deseret which had just come from the Press. In the P.M. worked on Willards House 1 1/2 (sic) " 1/2 ✓
- T. 7th In the shop part of the day dressing table legs. & sawing of roof boards to the new house 1 "
- F. 8th Morticing legs for 3 Tables & sawing out the lumber 1 "
- S. 9th Was in the shop dressing out the Framework for the Tables & the leafs. 1 "
This day express from the Utah Valley On Friday the Indians gave our brethren battle, and Wounded 2 or 3. Sam Cairns in the breast, others slightly. (p. 36) One man had his arm wounded by his own gun accidentally

- Sunday Was hunting Cattle over Jordon. In the evening attended the Quorum Meeting, another express this day from Utah. On Saturday was fighting most of the day. Joseph Higbee was killed. shot through the neck & fell instantly. Elick William Wounded about his shoulder, and Almon Fulmer in his leg, 1 other Wounded. 3. Horses Killed & 4 Wounded, succeeded in routing the I. from their place of resort or Battlements. General topic of the Meeting was the War.
- M. 11th Worked at the Tables in the shop 1 "
- T. 12 Completed the Tables. 1 "
- W. 13. Small jobs, like puting up Clock shelf, Looking Glass. Makeing frame for Painting, repairing boxes &c. 3/4 " (p. 37)
- T. 14 Made a chopping bowl for Jane fixed a chest for Rhoda had a very interesting visit with Judge Phelps, on account of Hieroglyphics(sic) Caves &c discovered in the expedition South eve. commenced a letter to Franklin.
- F. 15th Went out to find my little Cowe which I had not heard from since last fall. found her about 14 miles North & drove her in when at the edge of the City saw spot standing by a house, where I learned that she had been drove in the eve. before by a Bro. Bronson who had drove the Wolves from her just in time to save her life was much injured by them. This day news from the Utah had surrounded & killed 14 Indians, who would not receive offers of Peace.
- S. 16th Attended to my Cowe, went to the Fort Boiled Tar &c. eve. wrote to Franklin 3 Indians Killed 1 wounded yesterday at the Utah. (p. 38)
- Sun. Attended meetings as usual in the Morn. at Bro. Van Cotts where Parley Preached illustrating the fact wherein the works of the Lord are firstly spiritual secondly Temporal again 3rdly Temporal and 4thly Spiritual that the first may be last & the last first in all things, eve. at the H.P.M.
- M. 18 The following week had no particular labour on hand, dug a cellar to my house. On Tuesday went to the Cotton wood on Fathers business, and

found my Heifer at silas Richards, Paid
some little attention to the study of German.
Tuesday the Bretheren returned from the Utah
War, with the Women & Children of the tribe.
Lost a Cow this week. Died.

Sunday 24th At Bro. Van Cott's heard W W Phelps give a general History or account of the exploring expedition southward which he accompanied. spent the day there with Mary. evenings at the High Priests Meeting.

M. 25th Got a load of Cedar Wood with Stratton's team (p.39)

T. 26th Afternoon and evening visited with Mary at the Presidents house, had an interesting visit, attended at the assembly room by his invitation in the P.M. In the eve. clothed & prayed with the Bretheren in Brigham's upper room The President & his council, Parley, George at Ezra T. E.P. Lott, & Myself. News received this eve from the Sandpitch Valley, letters from Father & President Morley Wednesday Thursday & Friday doing such small jobs about home as was necessary hewing the sleepers to my house, making a yard for my Cow &c.

March 2nd

Saturday Bro Horace Eldridge the Marshall came to My House in the Morning and notified me to appear at the assembly room at 10. o'clock and receive Oath, having been appointed one of the Regents of the University of the State of Deseret. Which I did. The oath being administered by the Secretary of State. And to give bonds of 10,000 Dollars, for the faithful discharge of the duties of said office (p. 40)

Cash received-----

Jan 23rd	from the Johnstone Branch.	E1-12-8
" "	Dolry Branch Past order	4 6
" "	" Polfron Branch.--	6-0
" "	D. Campbell & Greenock Branch	2 9-6
" "	Kilbernie Branch per. R. Sether.	10-9
" "	A. Cahoon, from A. Pyper.	15-
" 24th	Caumbslang Branch. by P. Gil.	14-3
" 27th	Thornlicbank B.	1-6-6
" 28th	Edinburgh Conference, per. Bro. Gibson	9- 4-1-
" 30th	Bonehill B. per. Drummond.	10.
" 31st	Campsie Branch	2 00 9
Feb 2nd	From Brother James Hardy	1 -- --
" 3rd	" Rutherglen Branch.	2 5 --
" 7th	" Kilmarnock Branch.	1 2 --
" 8th	" Kelvin D. & Knightswood B.--h	10 --

" 11th	" Glasgow Branch	13.15-
" 12th	" Paisley Branch	2
" 12th	" Toleross Branch	8 10
" 16th	Glasgow Branch	1 5--
		<u>£41-18-11</u>
Lat 26° 11 Long. 51° 52		(p. 41)

Received of David Calder for Mary Ann. C. Cash £8 00-0

Money Paid out for Mary Ann. Calder--		
Feb. 12th	Passage from Glasgow to L'pool.	10.0
" 15th	Passage to New Orleans.	3- 5-0.
" 19th	Expenses in Liberpool	6-0
" 19th	Fit out for Voyage	1 16
April 22	Expenses in N. Orleans & River to St. Louis	10
" "	Passage to St. Louis.	15
May 9th	Passage to Camp. for freight &c.	1 00 8
		<u>8</u>

(written upside down)

Paresol, 1.75, dress, 100, slippers 125 Cash 1,00, stockings 18
(p. 42)

Jan. 31st	Clothing for Sister Kerr.	£1 6-3.
" 31st	Present to Samuel R. Watson.	10.--
Feb. 2nd	Thomas Barr. 2 Chests.	1-10.
" 2nd	Binding Stars &c for C.H.W.	15.--
" 2nd	To J. Hardy for Sister Kerr.	1 -- --
" 11th	To Chambers &co. for Plaids &c. 14/6	2- 5-10.
" 11th	To Campbell, for Scarfs & Parasols	1- 8- 4
" 15.	Passage for 5 to New. Orleans	16- 5-

Saturday afternoon helped Bro. Semerough Make a Coffin for an Emigrant who had died at his house.

Sun Heard a sermon delivered in the A.M. by Orson Spencer at Van Cotts upon the spirit being given to every Man to profit withal, varying in its degree according to the different degrees, & Offices which Men are called to fill, enabling each one to be perfect in their sphere as God is perfect in his. (p. 43)

Received of Mary Napier.

Feb. 12th		£10.00.0
Paid out for Mary Napier.--		
Feb. 13th	Passage from Glasgow.	10.0-
" 15th	Passage from L'pool.	3-5 -0
" 19th	Expenses in Liverpool	6-0-
" 19	fit out for Voyage	1 16

Apr. 22	Expenses in N.Orleans & on the River to St Louis	10
" "	Passage to St Louis--	15
May 7	Passage to Camp. for freight &c.	1 9 (sig) 8 4

M. 4th In the forenoon worked on Willards house
prepareing it to be covered with dirt. In
the afternoon, I called upon Bros. Van Cott &
George Snyder, who went with me to the Office and became
my bondsmen for the sum of Ten Thousand Dollars for
the faithful performance of the duties of Regent
of the University of the State of Deseret (p. 44)

T. 5th Worked in the shop part of the day makeing a
Light stand of Mahogany

W. 6th In the Morning went to Livingston Store for
Sand paper, then to Bro. Rearts Turning
laithe where I dressed my stand legs over
& put my stand together This evening
attended with my Wife a Party at Nathaniel
Jones.

T. 7th worked part of the day in the Shop also at dig-
ing a hole on my lot. This evening Judge Phelps
& his two Woman visited at our house

F. 8th Went to see my 5 acre lot in the big field for
the first time, and talked of leting it abt to
Bro. James Ure to be worked on shares. spent the
eve at Aunt Rhoda's.

S. 9th Was about home most of the day, played cards awhile
with Bro. Balentine & Henry. In the afternoon
Sister Peters came to me for counsel, in relation
to her situation (p. 45) at Bro Kippins, what
course she should take, to better her condition,
as she was very much dissatisfied with the treat-
ment she had received, her property had been spent,
her provision used, and was now nearly destitute,
I gave her my advice, and refered her to the Bishop
of the Ward she was living in, promising to men-
tion the matter to him (Bro. Everett) myself the
first opportunity. This evening prayed for, &
anointed little Franklin, about the same time that
he was, prayed for in Brighams upper room by my
request, he commenced to get better from this time

Sunday Heard a sermon delivered by George, A Smith at Bro.
Van Cotts, and in the eve Bro. Parley preached at
Sister Richardson's to a crowded house. This eve
notice was given for the Regents of the University

to meet on Wednesday Eve. (p. 46)

- M. 11th Spent a part of this day in notifying the Regents of the appointment for Wednesday evening; was at the Fort in the P.M. called on Bro. Clark and at Sister Jennys In the evening attended a Ward Meeting held at Bro Hoagland's.
- T. 12th Got my tools together in the forenoon and in the afternoon commenced work on the council house to pay my tything. Worked 1/2 day
- Wedns 13th Killed a Calf for Sister Johnson in the Morning. at the Council House Meeting of the Regents in the evening 3/4 "
- T. 14th At the Council House 1 "
- F. 15th At the Council House 1 "
- S. 16th At the Council House. 3/4 "
In the afternoon was sent for by Bro. Everett, to set in Council with him upon the case of Bro. Kippin & Sister Peters, which was tried, and decided that they should seperate, and Bro. K. pay the full value of all he had received to Sister P.
Tom. Sent by Barlow (p. 47)
- Sun. Attended Meeting at Bro Everetts, and used forepart of the Meeting in speaking untill about 12 oclock when Bro. Benson Came in and I gave way for him to fill the appointment which had been made for him. In the afternoon Bro. and Sister Jennie, Sister Davis, and Jane Richards, took Tea with us, and in the evening we all went to Meeting except Jane at Sister Richardsons where I spoke to the Meeting.
- M 18th Worked at the Council House. 3/4 day
Went with Bro. Phelps to Bro. Majors to examine the seal which he was drafting for the University under our direction as a Committe for that purpose. also went with Bro. Horn to examine where the Water should be brought into the Ward for irrigation, being appointed by the Ward to attend to that business, and made our report this evening to the ward meeting at Bro. Hoaglands. The work to be attended to on Wednesday (p. 48)
- T. 19th At the Council House 1 day

W. 20th	At work on the ward ditch for irigation in the forenoon In the P.M. at the Council house In the evening attended a Meeting at the Office of the board of Regents Lectures were delivered by President Young & W. Richards and others, upon the propriety of reforming the English Language, and systems of education generally. Every member of the board a committee to write a preamble & petition to the general assembly, for the grant of a University, by act of the Legislature.	1/2	"
T. 21st	Work on the Council House evening received five dollars of <u>Wm</u> Clark.	1	"
F. 22	A.M. at work on the irigation ditch for the Ward, in the P.M. gave my Wife a course of Medicine		
S. 23	Worked at the Council House Morning Made Judge Phelps an inkstand. (p.49)	3/4	"
Sun.	Preached in the 8th ward at Bishop Everetts in the morning, and in the afternoon a public meeting was held in the Bowery to hear the news from Sanpet Valley, teams &c were raised to take provisions to them in their time of need. Meeting in the Evening at Bro. Richardsons. Took Tea with Bro. Willard Snow and wife at Janes.		
M. 25th	At the Council house evening ward meeting at Bro Hoaglands	1	day
T. 26th	writing Petition to the General assembly Barlow went North with Pet.		
W. 27th	At the Council House dressing door stuff Evening at the Regents Meeting.	1	day
T. 28th	At the Council House fitting windows hanging doors seting sun Dial. &c.	1	day
F. 29th	Makeing and Hanging window shutters at the Bowery	1	day
		12	days
		(p. 50)	
	A parcel from Janett Peters For Elder Orsen Pratt, to be given <u>from my own hands, with Love.</u> A. large neck handkerchief to <u>Brigham from Andrew Ferguson, of Rutherglen</u>		

1 Shilling for Willard from a Sister in Preston

S. 30th General training day. was out most of the Day, though very rainy in the A.M.

Sun. Morning, meeting at Van Cotts where Parley preached afternoon at the Welsh meeting at Bro. Jones, where George A. and Ezra T. preached. evening, visit from N. Jones & Rebecca.

Monday

April 1st very stormy in the Morning with Hail, Snow, & rain, shelled some corn In the afternoon went up to the Bowery received a certificate of Titheing up to the 6th of April, made a pen for my cows by the road, and in the evening attended the Ward Meeting part of my Garden Ploughed to day.--(p.51)

Tuesday & Wednesday & (sic) Worked at the Bowery preparing it for Conference 2 days
Wednesday eve Regents meeting, write proclamations.

T. 4th Put down a floor in Robert Thompsons house which I had engaged to live in for the summer for 2 1/2 per Month. with room for a yard for my Cows which I sent out this day with the Herd.

F. 5th This day moved into the house, and assisted Henry some about puting up a chimney in his house

Sat. 6th Commencement of the Conference attended meeting in the Bowery. Bro. Kimball spoke a while in the Morn. P.P.P. in the afternoon. Meeting of the Elders at 5. Major S. Russell & Moses Martin cut off from the church Mr Boder the socialist Lectured in the eve.

Sunday 2 Meetings at the Bowery, some Preaching and some business, appointment of Elders &c.
Bro. Appleby Lectured in the evening

M. 8th A rainy day conference continued but few present. public of the Valley attended to.-- (p. 52)
In the eve board of Regents met. Committee on Proclamations reported 4 of them P.P.P., W.W.R., D.H.W. & S.W.R. and decided should be printed, refered to be prepared for press. Brigham gave considerable instruction upon the different

principles of power, of the Priesthood. Nicromancy Mesmerism soothsaying &c. Priesthood greater than all, all these a perversion of power which ought always to be in the name of Jesus, & by faith on him Truth despised because it has been abused before as ordinances and covenants of because others, Wicked, have tried to use them. Children reject truth because their fathers have abused it. &c.

- Tuesday
9th Brought-Potatoes Turnips &c from the other home. Planted some garden seeds. wrote some addition to Proclamation. a call from Judge Phelps, upon the seal.--
- W. 10th sent Henry after the Oxen. got only one. we attended the Mechanics Meeting because of wages, voted that the President should regulate the price of wages on the Public works. Joiner and Carpenter work. (p. 53)
- T. 11th In the Morn. Copied Proclamation. doing some work about home and attended meeting of the Regents at 5 P.M. where other Proclamations were read and accepted.
- F. 12th All the forenoon Hunting for tom carried my Proclamation to the Judge to be handed to the Press. went to the fort to see Bro. Sherwood, if Bro. Gilbert had ordered him to pay me Money returned and went to Bro. Gibbs with Mary for an afternoon or evening visit enjoyed it much.
- S. 13th Was planting Peas. Beets Lettuce &c. This Morning team went to Plough my lot dressed boards for, and put up a Book case.-- at 5 Blessing Meeting of the Elders sent out: evening at Bro. Sherwoods with Gilbert on business
- Sunday Writing most of the day. attended Meeting at the Preaching hours. Mail to start for the States on Tuesday Farley preached a funeral discourse in the occasion of the death of Bros Tanner Leingley and a child of Bro. Hoaglands 20 dollars from Sister Gibbs, loaned. (p. 54)
- M. 15th Traveling about to raise Money to send to the States, and other business was a short time at Vasques Auction. Henry brought in Lil. with her calf from over Jordon.

- T. 16 Sold an ox to George Snider for 30 dollars
Heifer to H. Eldridge for 12. dollars In
the P.M. Worked at the Council House
- W. 17 All day at the Council House.
- T. 18th was informed by Bro. Campbell that that Mail
would start that day. 20 dollars of D.H. Wells.
called on the Doctor for 50 dollars which I
expected to send to the States but had no money
for though he told of paying out near a hundred
dollars 1/2 Tuesday. Borrowed Twenty dollars
of Sister Johnson and sent by Bro. Campbell One
Hundred dollars fifty to Bro. Garner and fifty
to C.C. Rowe, and letters to F.D.R., C.C.Rowe,
G.Garner, I.Houston G.Douglass, I.E.Parker and
W. Carbridge. Worked 3/4 of day at the Council
House (p. 55)
- F. & S. at the Council House.-- My Wheat sowed and draged
in, by Saml. Knight, and Henry.
- Sun. At meeting. Brigham preached upon the Resurrection
the organization of Matter & its dissolution again.
God formed the body of Man, no body else can do it.
hence God only is our father. Sacrament administered
in the P.M. Parley & others spoke
- M. 22nd Tuesday, & Wednesday, was makeing fence at Trumans
Angels.---
- T. 25th Worked 1/4 of a day Makeing fence, and the rest
part of the day worked in Willards shop for Bro.
Lemerough repairing a carriage and dressing some
shelves for myself which I put up in the evening.
- F. 26th Snowed all the forenoon. in the P.M. worked for
Bro. Lemerough makeing seats for Carriage.
- S. 27th Mary got burned in the Morning, worked 3/4 of day
at Bro. Angels makeing fence.-- (p. 56)
- Sun 28th Little Mary very sick gave her an Emetic attended
Meeting in the P.M. Parley preached upon Mesmerism.
Witchcraft, Divination, & yet by all their power
cannot get the Keys to find out God, cannot learn
of the Death & Atonement of Christ, of the resurrec-
tion, and those eternal principles by which we are to
be saved.---- Bro. A. Everett, called and spent the
evening when he learned that I could not go with
him to administer to a sick person for which he had
called upon me.--

- Mon. 29. & Tuesday 30th worked on Bro. Angels fence Tuesday eve learned that Bro. Gilbert who was oweing Me Money had left for the Mines. Little Mary improving in her health.--
- May 1st This Morn. sent the Constable after Bro. Gilbert, and he was brought back. Kept in custody through the day, and in the eve. we appeared before Justice Willard Snow, who decided that the demand was just, and (p. 57) of course had a right to expect that it should be paid, said that he had no property whatever that even his fit out & provisions was found by Mr Boder with whom he was going to California, but upon very particular enquirey it was ascertained that Mr Boder was oweing him some Money for a set of Two horse harness, upon which a writing was immediately made out for the Constable Mr. Roderey Badger to arrest any such property in Mr Boders hands belonging to Mr Gilbert to pay the debt & cost if sufficient.--
- T. 2nd This morning Bro. Badger went after Mr Boders waggon or property to pay the debt, which he obtained, a six shooter, 2 Watches &c. to answer the demand. This day and
- Friday and half the day on
- Sat. 4th worked in my Garden. Samuel Knight ploughed draged and made furrows, sowed half of it to wheat, Peas, & Rye.--(p. 68) Saturday afternoon worked on a bedstead for myself
- Suny Bro. Spencer preached in the Morn upon the subject of education, followed in the P.M. by Willard Richards, and bros George A. & P.P.P. upon same subject. attended singing school at Bro. Bullocks in the eve. and lent them my music works
- M. 6th Tuesday 7th worked in my garden, and finished my bedstead and put it up.
- W. 8th 1/2 day at the Council house, not well the forepart of the week
- T. 9th At work on a building east of Brigham
- F 10th designed for a storehouse, also on Friday
- S. 11th Worked all day filling, up the dam which the ward made for irrigation.--~~doing-some-work-in-my-garden-and-about~~ home (sic) Sister Buels. (Kimballs) child drowned.

- Sunday At Meeting Bro. Clayton Preached, Brigham spoke considerable, about the Welch & others paying for being brought out Church paying tything &c. (p.59)
- M.T.W. Not very well, worked about my garden, 1/2 day with 13,14,15.the Bishop & Philo makeing water ditch for our lots.
- T. 16. At the Council House
- F. 17 At the Council House 3/4 of day went up and baptized my Wife in the Warm Spring.
- S. 18 At the Council House. Rain this eve. sale of Property taken from Gilbert.
- Sunday Was at Meeting. John Young preached in the forenoon. Bro. Case in the P.M. from the Sandpete.
- M. 20th In the Morning sent things to Father as Potatoes, Tobacco, Coffee, Sugar, &c. and 3/4 of day at the Council House.
- T. 21st Gave Mary a Course of Medicine and did some gardening
- W. 22nd,23 & 24 was at the Council House.
- S. 25. Was on Parade all day. (pages 60-76 blank) (p. 77)

Dr		
"	1/2 lb of Butter	12 1/2
July 5th	to -by-Cash (sic) returned.	1.00 -(sic)
	Paid Mrs Peters	5.00
July 19.	to 2 lbs of Coffee	1 00
July 22	Paid Mrs Peters.	4.00
Aug.	to 1 lb of Coffee	50
" 16	to Cash	1.00
Sept 1st	to Cash	1.50 (p.78)

Henry P. Richards, Dr.

April 26th	To Ballance due on account	5.57.
May 2nd	To Butter. 1/2 lb.	12 1/2
" 3rd	" " 1 lb	25
" 10th	" 19 lbs flour.--	2.28
" "	ballance of debt. to D Huntington	5.00
" 10th	To 1 lb. of Butter.	.25.
" 17th	To 1 lb. of Butter	25
" 21	" 1/2 lb of Do.	12 1/2
" 23	" 10 lb of. Flour	1.10
" 25	" 1/2 lb of Butter Ox one day--	50
" 30	" 16 1/4 lbs of Flour	12 1/2
		2.04

" 31st	" 1/2 lbs of Butter, & 6 1/2 lb. of Beef	57
June 2nd	" 1/2 lb of Butter.	12 1/2
" 6th	" 12 14 lbs of Shorts.	60.
" 10	" 1/2 Doz. of Eggs.	12 1/2
" 19	" Cash.	1.00
" 21	" 1 lb of Butter	25
" "	" 3/4 lbs Cheese	10
27	" 6 1/4 lbs flour	68
July 1	" 3 lbs Cheese	37 1/2 (p.79)
May 10th	Cr. by 1 1/2 days hunting Cattle.	2 25
" 24	Cr by 3 days works.	4 50
" "	. by 2 buckshins	4.00.
" "	1/2-lbs-of-Butter (sic)	12-1/2 (sic)
June.12.	" 1 day hauling stone.	1 50
17th	1/2 day hunting Cattle	75
18 & 19	. 2 days work Watering Wheat	3 00
27	" 5 1/4 lbs Meal	21
	Straw Hat	2 00
	Longstroth account.	12 00
	John Grees act.--	3.00
	Do. Do. "	2.90 (p.80)

Work at Council House.--Dr.

to labour for F. D. Richards, family \$15.50--

March 1850	- - S, - - - - S, - 1/2, 3/4, 1, 1, S, -	
	3/4, 1, 1/2, 1, -, 3/4, S, 1, -, 1, 1, 1, -, S.	16
April 1850	-, 1, 1, -, -, -, S, -, -, -, -, -, S, -, 1/2 -	1,7
	3/4, 1, 1, S, 1, 1, 1, 1/4, -, 3/4, S, 1, 1,	17 1/2 17 (sic)
May 1st	3/4, -, -, -, S, -, -, 1/2, 1, 1, -, S, -, -, -, \$82.50	
	Longstroths act \$12.00 \$64.00.	
	1 - 3/4 - 1, S, (96,12) 3/4 - -, 1, 1, - S -	
	-, 1, 1, 1, 1,	
June 1st	- S. -, 1/2, 3/4, 1/2, 1, Willards 1, 3/4, S, 1, 3/4,	
	1, 1, -, 1/2 S. -, -, -, -, 1, 3/4, S.	
	1/2, 1, 1, -, 1, 1/2,	
July.	1,1,1,-,-,1,S.	(p. 81)

Council House Cr

April 3rd	by Tything Certificate	\$28.00
	by Cash	5.00
	by fresh Pork 6 1/2 lbs	98.98 (sic)
	by 1/2 bush. Potatoes.	1.00
	by Wash Tub	2 00
	by Beef 23 lbs--	2 30
	by Cash	20.00.
" 23	by 44 lbs flour.	5.28
" 24	by 1 bush of Wheat (68,56.)	4.00
May 1st	by 2 tin cups, 15 cts each & 1 doz. of eggs	
	25 cts.	.55.
" 2nd	by 1/2 bush.1 of wheat.	2.00

" 9th	" Wash basin 75 & small Pan. 70		1 45
" 10th	" 35 1/2 lbs flour at <u>12 cts</u>		4.26
" 13.	" 29 lbs of Wheat Bran at <u>1 1/4</u>		36
" 15th	" Tything on Cows.		6.00
" "	" 2 Milk Pans.	\$85.12.	2.00
" 20	" 33 1/2 lbs flour & Coffee Pot.		4.68
" 22	" by Cash		5 00
" 23.	by 5 1/2 lbs Beef at 10	\$15.18	55
" 30	by 33 1/2 lbs flour		4 02
" 31st	by 13 1/4 lbs of Beef	\$100 36	93
			<u>\$100.36.</u> (p.82)

Edward Corbridge Born Jan. 10th 1806 in Thornlie, Lancashire Eng.--

Married--July 17th 1843 to Miss Alice Parker

William C. Born Aug 9th 1844

John C. " Dec. 25th 1845

Brought forward.		\$100.36
June 1st	by Cash	7.00
" 7th	by Cash	5 00
" "	" 5 box Matches	50
"	Taxes to Bro. Eldridge	2 25
"	" 31 1/2 lbs shorts.	1 57
"	" 5 Concert Tickets.	1 25
" 13.	" 7 3/4 lbs Beef <u>10 cts</u>	78
" 14	" 15 lbs Salt	75
" "	" 2 lbs Cheese	25
" 19	" 12 lbs Flour	1.44.
" 20	" Leather.	1 00
" 21	" 1 bush of Wheat	4 00
" 24	" Leather	50
" "	" 5 1/2 lbs Cheese	69
		<u>\$127.54</u> (p. 83)
" 25	by 78 1/2 lbs Bran	96
" "	" Cash	5 00
27	" 23 1/2 lbs flour	2 58
June 1st	" Cash	10.75
" "	Cheese 3 1/4 lbs.	42

~~Isabelle P. Born April 12th 1798-~~ (sic)

Robert P " Dec 6th 1801--

Richard P. " Dec. 28th 1803

Rodger P. "

Ann. P. "

John P. "

William P. "

Ellen P. " July 7th 1816

Alice P. " April 16th 1819

Mary P. " ~~Sept-8th-1826~~ (sic)

	Cheese 1 3/4 lbs	22	
July 2	2 Concert Tickets.	50	
" 3	2 Sawfiles	25	
" 9	9 lbs of shorts	45	
" "	11 1/2 lbs of Beef	<u>1.03 1/2</u>	
		22 18	(p. 84)

First night said In the name of J.G. he shall not have, If any thing which I can say or do shall hinder. Lived together. wished the camps of the L. in his soon. asked them to come. Went to Madame DeZarr together. Private. Made known to ~~Enna~~ the sealing powers. before Christmas, as she expressed to her M. and would ~~he~~ (sic) consider it an honor to him ~~Mortins~~ family, (Jemina S.--) Her wants appear Dictated by ~~Martin~~ in the dress--let her have 17/--for dress. M. wish it not known. (all Private.) M. & E. to ~~Wedding~~ on Christmass. M. advised Jessa to go to Eve. Meeting. together alone from 4 till 11-- Moved away to Crops soon after his return from L.-- Wanted Enna to stay and end to letter on Sunday. Camped talked with M. about his conduct Enna in his roon Much together Left here 3rd March went to Margate Mothford, then to Day in Luton. (p. 85) Enna was out all night with Mortin, while at days. Received Post Orders and Dresses Post orders lost, sent to London and returned to Luton, and by the Post Master learned that they were signed by Mortin ready to be drawn. M. sent to Norten for 10 S. and sent it the same day recieved to Emma at Luton. M. to Lewis, Look out or you will get me in a scrap. (this said in council) Council wished Sistre S. in the dress or to throw it all over into the hand of the Lord and he will bring all things out in time. if you can bring your mind to it. she replied it was very hard, but she would be Bap-- again and get as much of the spirit as possible to help her do it. Private Council. No trial M. said, independent of any

thing and every thing the girl shall go with me to america (p. 86) ~~Emma~~
~~said that~~ (sic) Rebecca Crump. said to J.S. how can you think of going
to Wheelock when they are both hand in Glove, in the Matter of these
things. Mortin had signified that Wheelock had got deep in the Misc
in America, & he had helped him out. (spoke quite disrespectful of Cyrus.)
Sis S. suspected that E. was with child and more that M gave her Medicin
before she left her Mothers. for that purpose, The Wash Woman had observed,
and spoke of the same. Reb. told sis. that Mortin said he had done with
her, &c. Council wished Sis. S. to wait for the Sake of Bro Lewis and
the Church with him for if Proceeded with, would destroy him and the
Church. (p. 87)

July 12. due at Council House	\$ 15.22
Tything Office Cr.--	
July 22nd by Cash	\$5.00
" 23rd " Concert Tickets.	.50
" 7 lbs Beef	84
Aug. 8th " 7 yds factory cloth 20 ct	1 40
11 1/2. Callico, 20 cts	2 30 (p. 88)
Bro. Turley Cr. by	Paid May 3.
cleaning Gun----	x 1 00
Bro Frost. Cr. by shoeing Cattle. ballance Due	Paid Apr. 20
	X 1.00
R. Pixton Cr by Cash----	Paid Apr. 29th
	X 5.00
W. Burton by Mending shoes.	Paid April
	X 2 16
S. Snyder. by Beef	Paid April
	X 1.30
L. Flake by stocking plough	Paid April 16
	X 2.00
April.14th Gibbs. Cr by cash	20.00
April 18 Sister-Johnson-by-Cash Paid \$10.00 Paid 10.00	
	Paid 20.00 (sic)
George-Allen-by-Wheat Paid May 27	4 00 (sic)
Do 19th George-Woodard-by-Wheat	Paid 4 00 (sic)
Do 20 Jane-Richards-18-1/4-lbs-flour	Paid 1.96 (sic)
Do " Samuel-Knight-by-Work Paid 4 dollars owe 10.00 14.00 (sic)	
Do.29th Bro-Rice-by-Cash	Paid May 22nd
	10.00 (sic)

May 2nd	Samuel-Knight-ploughing-garden (sic)	Paid X	5.00	
July 16th	Shaneoy-West bush-Wheat (sic)			
Aug. 9th	John Parry, Mason Work.			
" "	Charles-Moore-tending-Mason (sic)	X	2.00	
" "	Wm Myor by Painting		5.00	
" "	James Taylor by Cash.		9.00	
	Jane Richards 1 lb of Nails		25	(p. 89)
	Proffet for Herding Ox			
	Silas Richards herding Heifer		1.25	
	William Burgess Wheat			
	Simon Baker			
	5 bush of Wheat		15.00	(p. 90)
			\$28.45	
	Balentine for Beef		1.80	
Decr 24th	E Thompson		4 00	
	Jane R.s 2 bush. Potatoes			
	Dr. to Cash	Paid	\$1.00	
Dec. 29th	Paid for Beef		.80	
" "	" for 18 Poles 16cts each		2 85	
" "	" J. Guyman for freight		2 75	
Jan. 4th/50.	for 15 lbs Beef (Brown Cow.)		97 1/2	
" "	" 3 lbs Tallow.		45	
" 8th	20 lbs Beef		1.20	
" "	13 lbs Rough tallow		1 62 1/2	
" 13.	Mending bolt.		15	
" 15	To Stratton, 1 bush. Potatoes ⁴⁷⁹		2.00.	
" 20th	A Pail of Buttermilk		10	
" 21	at the store House for Wheat		50	
" "	To H. Eldridge difference in Trade of Cow.		1 15	
" "	" Van Colt 1 1/2 bush of Wheat.		4 50	
" 27.	a Pail of Buttermilk		10	
Feb. 7th	Paid for Butter		32	
" 8th	a pail of Buttermilk		10	
" 11th	22 lbs Beef		1 32	
" 11	1-load-of-Wood		6-00	(sic)
" 16th	2 lbs Butter		75	
" 26th	to Stratton for team work.		1 25.	(p. 91)
March 1st	Paid to Philo F. for Milk		50 cts	
2nd	" to Stringham for Beef.		1.00	
" "	" to George Snider for Beef.		1.00	
" 3rd	" to Balentine for wood		5.00	
	Ballance Due on account of Phinehas Richards			
	March 11th 1850.		\$12.88.	
March 13th	Dr to 7 1/2 lbs Veal		.60	
19th	" to 3/4 lbs Butter		.27	
" "	" to 3 1/4 lbs fresh Pork		.49	
24	" to 1/2 lb. Butter.		.18	
April 1	Due on account		5.77	

A. 4th	Dr to Beef 10 lbs at 10 cts	1 00
10th	Cr by one day after Cattle	1 25
13th	Cr by Work on farm	4.95
24th	Dr. one days work for errand to I. Green	1 25.
Do	Dr to 1 bush of Wheat	4.00
Do	Cr. on Ward debt;	1 25
26th	Dr to Wood of Pig Pen. Plough against the dray	1.00
April		
26th	To ballance Due on account	5.57
	P	(p. 92)

Cr

Collected from the store House.

Due bill on Bro. Lott.

5 bushels of Wheat. \$15.00

Bro. Baker, 4 bush Turnips 2 00

Dec. 23rd of J.S. Fulmer. Cash 2 00

Jan. 21st

1850 From the Store House order on Van Cott. 20.50

Feb. 16th Syimmira Draper Cr. by Cash 3.50

" 26th Y. Draper per Strattons, team work. 1.25 (p. 93)

Inscription on Watch, on the slide, repairs, Gold Key, Silver Chain repaired, Looking Glass, Hair Oil, P.R. on stamp Hat Box Marked

Paid James Guyman for freight. 5.00.

Paid Mother Cash. to get Coffee \$1.00

" for Meat. 2.55

" for Potatoes, 1/2 bush 75

" for lumber for the House 1 25

" Bro. Gilbert for Flour 2 20

" G. Leavitt, for Wood 3.00

" H. Clark for Alcohol for Mother 25

" for Kanyon fees 1.00

" Jane Richards 18 lbs. Beef. at 5 cts 90

" Bro. Peart. 20 lbs Beef. and 1.00

" " 1 lb. 14 oz. of tallow. 30

" Jane Richards 1 bush potatoes 2 00

" Bro. Foot 30 lbs. flour 2.55.--

" at store for files & Butts. 65

Dec 26. 30 lbs Corn Meal. 80

27 1/2 lb. of Tea 75

" Bill for sawing 2 50. (p. 94)

On the ship Carnatic. Received of Capt. McKenzie, by Richards and Wheelock--

Feb. 25th 2 lbs of Green Tea. (Company use--)

" " 1 bbl of Bread. (80 lb) 1

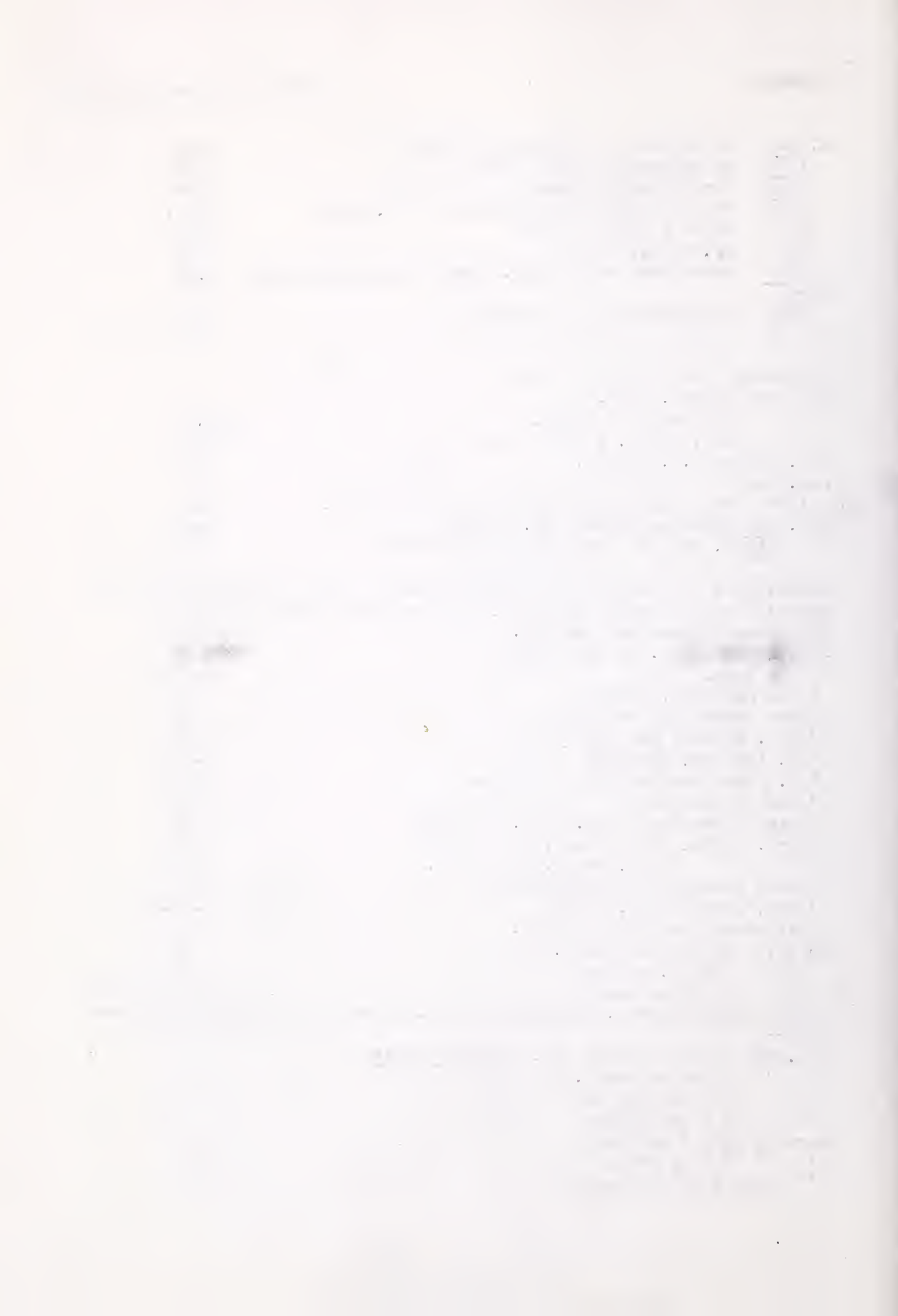
" " 1 " of Oat Meal 196 1

" " 1 " of Flour 196 1

March 11th 1 " of Flour 1

" " 3 " of Bread 3

" 21st 2 of of Bread 2



"	"	1 "	of Flour.--	1
"	28th	2 "	of Flour	2
"	"	2 "	of Bread	2
"	"	1 "	of Oat Meal.--	1
April		1 "	of Flour	1
"	11th	2 "	of Flour	2
"	"	3 & 1	Keg of Bread	3
"		2 bbls	of Oat Meal	11 2 8
				2

Full amount received from the Carnatic 29,00 lbs Bread, 2116, of Flour, & 784 of Oat Meal for 100, Adult Person, at 1 lb. per day. (p. 95)

F. D. Richards Paid April 22nd 1/48. to L. N. Scovil. £11.14.6
raised from the Company.

April 25th	at Vicksburgh	\$2.05
"	20th On the Carnatic.	
"	21st In new orleans, including	
	Expenses at Felician House	11.40
	1 Bbl. of sugar. 253 lbs.	11.38
	1/2 " of Rice 111 lbs. 4'	4.72 (p.96)

Bro. F.	bought of the Capt.	
	1 bottle of Ale.	A. Cahoon,
	1 " " Port Wine	5 lb 2 oz
	1 " " Ale.	of sugar

March 30. 1 " " Brandy.

April 10th 2" " Pickles---

" 14 4 1/2 lbs of Sugar (p. 97)

2 bottles received
A Cahoon 1 Case of P. Wine
" 3 lbs. Tobacco--
"- 2-Coffee-Cannisters-- (sic)

Nars J. Smith. 10 bls of Potatoe.--

6 " of suit.--

2 Doz of Eggs----

-10/ (sic)
1/-2

~~Mr. & W. 2-lbs-of-Suits-(sic)~~

Mrs Smith Sims. Mech Bings Cup, Boiler, Taving pan.

Charles Miller. 1 lb of Tobacco

I. Stuart 1 lb of Tobacco

I. Balloch 1 Bottle of Gin--

Mayridge 4 lb of Beef

" 4 1/2 " of Beef

Miller 10 " of Beef Paid

Mayridge 7 " " "

Powell 8 " " "

Emerny 7 1/2 " " "

Uncle & Edwards 8 " " "

T. Wright 13 1/2 " " "

Stewart & H. 3 " " " Paid

Slater 2 " " " Paid

Whole amount Paid at the

Felisia House in N. Orleans

30.20 (p.98 & inside back
cover are covered
with figures & notes
unreadable)

DIARY OF
SAMUEL WHITNEY RICHARDS

No.III

Sept. 1856 (1855) Tues. 18. Was at the Endowment house administering to the people. acted the part of Eloheim. Evening had a very interesting time at the Polysophical Meeting in Bro. Snows Hall. Took tea with my family at Bro. Saml Neslin's previous to the Meeting. This evening Bro. Harris returned from the Kanyon with very sore eyes. not able to get rest.

Wed. 19. Bro. Harris, this morning, gave up work for the week. Bro. Cronsshaw and Son hauled adobias.

Thurs. 20 Wednesday & Thursday was engaged about my new house fitting sash putting in window stops &c, &c. obtained oil for father to commence my painting. Was at the Horticultural Society Meeting I was one of the speakers, and after exhibiting the fruit which was abundantly supplied, it was distributed to the Meeting. I was elected one of the vice Presidents, & was the Treasurer.

Frid 21. At the Endowment house, had a large company, 47 in number, to wait upon, anointed all, and officiated as Jahovah. Bro. K. was as I never before saw him. Bro. Jedediah helped to keep things right side up, and preserve order as far as possible. No sealing attended to today.

Sat. 22. Considerable rain today, did some work about the new house, and did some writing. Bought a Cupboard & 2 half Bushel Measurs at auction. Evening, addressed the Universal Scientific Society on the subject of home Manufactures. (p. 2)

Sun. 23. Attended meeting in the Bowery, Mary Ann, accompanied me in the P.M. In the Morning Elders G.A. Smith & P.P Pratt, addressed the

meeting, mostly upon the history of Mohomadonism, showing what religious enthusiam will do, and in some respects the preference of Mohamedan views to that of Christian hethanism. P.M. Bros. E.M. Hogan, and Charles Smith gave an account of their Mission. followed by a few remarks from Elder P.P. Pratt, further illustrative of the preferance of Mahomedan faith and customs. (Deseret News Oct 10. 1855)

Mon 24 This day made ready to go to Juab County to make a survey

Tues. 25. Started at day break with Bro. Empey and Bro. Ivins with a carriage and two animals and rode to Springville, and back to Houty Mill, making a drive of about 54 Miles. Staid this night, with Bro. Macdonald.

Sat: 29 Arrived at home about day break or about 5 A.M. having been absent 4 day short about one hour. We were joined at Springville by Bro. Macdonald and in Juab County about 8 Miles below Summit creek made a survey of more than 3 miles square for farming and herding purposes, including a large amount of Meadowland and several large and beautiful Springs, of water. (p. 3) *see vol. 2 for part of 29th & Oct 1-23d.*

1856 (Feb) *Feb. 1-6, 1856 in vol. 2*

Thurs. 7. This morning called at Bro. Woodruffs, and from there went to the Governors office where I was informed that the P.E. Finnce Company held an a/c against the D. A. Teortus Estate, and that D. H. Wells would come down at the sale. The Sale commenced at 10 1/2 o clock A.M. John Bray Moiben, Auctioneer. Sisters, June and Helena Robinson took tea with us. Evening at the presidents Office, compiling.

Frid. 8 Compiling and composing books at the Prest Office until about 4. P.M. when I prepared myself and in the Evening waited upon Mary--my wife, Helena Robinson, and Elizabeth Parker to the Typographical Association party at the Social Hall, Where dancing continued until near 3 o

clock next morning. A good supper was prepared. The Ladies rode home in Bro Horns sleigh.

Sat. 9th To day at the Presidents Office, Compasing and compiling for the new books.

Sun. 10 Most of the day at home with my family just at night called with Mary to see Sister C V. Spencer, & baby, at her house. (p. 4)

Mon. 11 Was engaged most of the day at the new books, and in the evening also, examining what we had done with the board of Regents, who seemed to approve of our labours, and D.H. Wells, A. Carrington and Wm Willis were added to the committee to assist in forwarding the work.

Tues 12 Was again at the Office during the principal part of the day. About 4 o clock waited upon Miss M. A. Taysum to my house to take tea and spend the evening which she did. Returned home with her and proposed a time for marrying her, but she did not feel ready and free to accept it then.

Wed. 13. Spent a part of the forenoon with Sister Taysum. Called at the Office in the P.M. but did not do much at the books, only examined some manuscript which had been written. This P.M. Received a letter from A.F. Macdonold wishing to sell his interest in the herd ground. Wrote to him and Bro. Bennett, to send by the Morning Mail.

Thurs. 14. The aneversary of my wedding day with Mary Ann. Spent several hours (about 5) at the Prests office over the books wrote upon the subject of reading and the Valley and examined other lessons written by Bros Woodruff & Willis. Bought a quarter of Beef at 10 cts per pound called upon Miss Jane Mayer in the P.M. and learned her willingness to be mine. Valentines day. ^(p.5) Just at dark called upon Sister Jane Richards and had

some conversation at her own request relative to Miss Taysum. After this called upon sister Jane Mayer and arranged for the ceremony to take place on Saturday in connection with Sister Helena Robinson. This day furnished shoes and Tea to Bro. Phelps to go into the Country and trade for bread stuff. to the amount of \$65.00 Paid J. B. Maiben \$33.18cts for auctioneary spent the evening with at Bro Ivins with Sister Jane Mayer.

Frid. 15. Was arranging items of business preparatory to a Wedding on Saturday, getting my new house whitewashed, and cleaned. Spent a short time at the Presidents Office with the Committee. Spoke to him of the persons I intended to take for wives, and fixed the hour of the ceremony for Saturday at about 2. P.M. Sister Polydore and Sister Jane E. Mayer spent the evening with us, and we spoke of the Marriage &c, &c.

Sat. 16 Was an eventful day in the history of my Life In the forepart of the day engaged two carriages to take us to the Presidents at 2 o clock and prepared myself for the event. About one P.M. the carriage arrived, and calling at Bro. Ivins for Sister Mayer, I returned home and took, Mary & Mary Ann ^(p.6) my two wives, and on the way, called at Bro. Cain's for Helena and Jane Robinson and went to the Presidents Office, where a little before 3 P.M. President B. Young married, Sister Helena Lydia Robinson & Sister Jane Elizabeth Mayer to me in the presence of W. Woodruff, D. H. Wells, A. Carrington, G. D. Watt, Jane Robinson, Mrs Polydon, Lucy Polydore, Mrs Cobb, and one other of the Prest wives (former name--Twist). I handed the Prest two Gold peices (\$7.35) and we then returned home and took dinner about 4 o clock, with my 4 wives, & Mrs Polydore and Jane Robinson with us. We spent the evening together, and then I went with

Mrs. Polydore and her sister Jane, my wife, to Bro. Ivins where they stayed and on my returned (sic) called at Bro. Cain's and got Helena, who had walked up, and some of her things, who went down home and staid with me. This was Election day for Delegates to Convention to be held for the purpose of framing a constitution for a State's government to be presented to the Congress of the United States for our admission into the Union. The day was beautiful and fine though muddy from the constant thone of Snow which was still quite plenty in places. (p. 7)

Sun. 17 Spent the day at home with my family. Evening, went with my wife to Bro. Ivins and got Jane and her things and took them down home to stay. Helena was called for by her sister Jane, and went with her and spent the night at Bro. Cain's.

Mon 18 To day mostly about home with my family. Called at Bro. Cain's for Helena. Went a shopping with Mary to get stuff for fitting up the new house &c. Eve (sic) Paid Bro. Gammel Tea and shoes for a Pony. Evening, called at Bro. Cains, and W. Woodruffs. Helena was out at Sister Cook's.

Tues. 19 Was at the President's Office 1/2 the day. In the morning attended to some family matters about home. Evening at the Presidents Office where Mr. Jno Hinley and Sister Jane C. Robinson were married, after which the Prest G. D. Watt, and myself had a very interesting chat relative to principles pertaining to the Marriage reletives and the conduct of some men in getting women.

Wed. 20. At the Presidents Office with the Committee engaged in arranging a pictoral pimer on natural history, mostly. A letter from Bro. Mac. Donald proposing the terms of selling out his interest in the Juab.

County Herd Ground. (\$200, and expenses) 1/2 (p. 8) In the evening I attended at the Theatre with Jane and Helena. Play--The Stranger, concluded with a Song and then a dance.

Thurs. 21st Morning about home. Went to the Presidents office after dinner, and spent a while with the Committee. Then went and found Bro. Wm Snow, and drafted an Ordinance imposing a Tax of Ten dollars on each Day in the City, to present for the action of the City Council the following evening. Evening at the Seventies Hall attending a polysophical entertainment got up under the arrangment of a Committee. Mary, Helena, and Jane went with me. Certificate of Election, to a state convention.

Frid 22 Again compiling books at the Office, with the Committee.

Stained two Bedsteads. Evening at the City Council when several Ordinances were passed. Prest B. Young was present with us.

Sat 23. Was again preparing matter for the school books at the Office, part of the day, Stained a Table for the new house and assisted some in arranging matters in the New house.--put up a book case and a plate of portraits, &c. Evening attended the Theatre with Mary Ann, Bro. Henry's wife, and Sister Cash. Play the Stranger, and comedy, 1 1/2 (p. 9)

Sun. 24. To day at Meeting with Helena & Jane in the Tabernacle. Dr Joseph Hovey, preached and was followed by Prest B. Young, who was very severe in his remarks upon the proceedings in Court (District Court) during the past week--the conduct of Lawyers--the folly of Jurors &c, &c. I never heard him speak upon such matters when he appeared so stirred up and righteously indignant in his feelings. He made Judge Z. Snow most conspicuous before the meeting, and cursed such men most severely, in relation to themselves, their wives, and their children, & their substance,

and all the Saints said, Amen. } Bro. Kimball spoke of some Missions to be filled, and a list of names was read of persons to go to Las Vegas, Green River, the Northern part of the Territory, England & Australia. P.M. and evening I was at Bro. J. Cain's with Elias Smith, considering our business affairs both in Juab County and at Farmington. News of Indian difficulties in Utah County. (p. 10)

Mon 25 With the Committee on School Books at the Prest Office. Morning Bro. Empey called upon me, and wanted to dispose of his interest in the herd graound. I told him the terms we were proposing to Bro. Macdonald who also wished to withdraw, which was not to purchase but if they chose to leave it with us we would pay all expenses which they had been at every way. Evening with the board of Regents giving report of the Committee, and deciding upon how some words should be written.

Tues. 26 Again at the Committee room. Most of the day Evening also, at work upon the pictoral primr Bro. Empey turned over his interest in the herd ground to me.

Wed. 27 At the Comite room, Prest Office, part of the day Evening attended the Theatre with a part of my family. "She stoops to conquer" performed.

Thurs 28 At the Committee roon, Prests Office, a part of the day superintending Matters some about home. Evening at the Polycephical Meeting in the Seventies Hall, with my family except my children. Mary came home quite poorly in health. (p. 11)

Sun. 9 At the Tabernacle in the Morning, with Mary Ann and Jane. D.H. Wells spoke, relative to the indebtedness of the Church, and of the President of the P.E. Fund Company from last years operations,--the propriety

Samuel Whitney Richards

Miscellaneous Notes

Frid. 29, 1856 At the Prest. office with the Committee on school books a part of the day, also doing some items of business preparatory to the departure of the Mail. Evening Bro. E. Snow called upon me relative to getting some exchange upon Bro. Franklin which I agreed to furnish him with.

Feb. Sat 1st Spent a few hours with the committee as usual. Drew on Bro. Franklin for £ 150 in favor of E. Snow & Co. at Seven days sight. Paid E. Snow demand on the D. A. Foster's Estate. &c Prest Young spoke to me to know if I could go to the States to see to the printing of the Books in the new Alphabet and do other business for the Church. Evening with my family. California Mail arrived bringing Bro. Geo. Q. Cannons Prospectus for the Western Standard to be published by him in San Francisco and on which I was advertised as Agent for G.S.L. City.

Sun. 2nd Attended meeting with Mary, Helena, & Jane in the A.M. Amasa Lyman spoke upon the general principles of God's dealing with men in reference to chastizements &c. He was followed by Prest. Young who spoke of what the people needed, thot it was not the smooth oily preaching of the Elders but

S. W. Richards, p. 2

it was the tongue of chastizement and reproof. Spoke pretty severe about the stupidity of the people. Afternoon and evening wrote to Bros Franklin and Henry, and took letters to the Post Office.

March Mon. 3rd Was with the Committee at the Presidents Office.

had a conversation with the President about my going to the States. told him my business arrangements, and it was then and there determined that Bro. W. Woodruff should go instead of me as his business was more favorable to leave and he had been some years in the valley. Did some business with S. Snider and H. Standish--drew \$8.50 from Livingston &c. on Judge Drummands a/c. in payments for books which I sold him on Friday. Took a watch to Bro Barlows Shop for repairs Evening attended the Theater with all of wives, and Sister Cain accompanied us. Helena sung with Mrs Hawkins on the Stage at Benefit night for B. Snow. Play a Tragedy, entitled "Virinius," or the Roman Father. Concluded with a Comedy--The young Widow's victim. Paid \$2.50.

Tues. 4th Again with the Committee on School Books. Paid W. Woodruff for 15 bush of wheat. Evening, met with the Board of Regents at the Presidents Office. adjourned until Friday evening. Went to the Council House to attend a Meeting of

S. W. Richards, p. 3

the Typographical Association but few were present, and that adjourned to meet pursuant to public Notice. My Property assessed today by the city assessor.

Wed. 5 Today at the Office only about 4 hours with the committee. Attended to repairing the Mail wagon. Bro. Wilson sick. Was at Bro. Cain's on business. Southern Mail arrived and brought me letters from Bishops Blackburn & Harrington, and from Bros Macdonald about Company affairs, and Bennett about sale of lot &c. Took Tea at Bro Wm Empey's with Mary and Mary Ann Evening was at Bro. Cains with E. Smith upon the subject of our company affairs, what disposition should be made of the herd &c. Helena and Jane at the Theatre, Helena singing on the Stage. Received Secretary A.W. Babbitt's Certificate of my right to a seat in the State Convention to be held on the 3rd Monday of March.

Thurs 6 Was at the Committee room, Prest. office, twice today. Spent half a day writing ordinances for the action of the City Council, One relative to Physicians, Swine and Fowls, Trespass, and Lewdness, to be presented tomorrow eve. Evening was at the Polysophical Entertainment in the Seventies Hall with Mary. Contributions from W.H. Wilson, W.W. Phelps, Wm Willis, Randoll, & sisters Z. Young, L. Hyde--Dudley, King, and

S. W. Richards, p. 4

Music by the Band. Leo Hawkins & Lady took Tea with us.

Frid. 7 Was at the Office as usual with Woodruff, Watt and P.P. Pratt Called upon D.H. Wells Esq. to have him settle his a/c. with the D.A. Foster Estate, but he was unwilling to pay the bill because a chest of Tea which he purchased at the sale did not prove to be as good as he expected. I requested him to either settle the Bill or return the Goods. He thought he would return the Goods. Mary walked with me to E. Snow & Co.'s store to get a few things, as I went to the Office in the Morning. P. M. - Father Horracks and wives called and took Tea with us. Evening was at the City Council where three ordinances were passed relating to Trespass, Physicians, and Swine & fowls.

Sat. 8 Morning worked a while in the Shop. then went to the Office and arranged questions and answers in Chatechism (catechism?) form for reader. Watch repaired by Bro. Barlow. (Cost \$2.00) Helped put up a cupboard in the new house Teachers, Piert, and Daiger visited my family. Evening at home with my family, and commenced transferring my a/cs into a new book.

1856, March

Samuel W. Richards, p. 111

of keeping away from him and not to oppress him in these difficult times with importunities relative to our private affairs, but step forward and assist, also to ably support the Press by increasing the number of the issue of the "Deseret News" a few thousand and then be punctual in payment of subscriptions, The hands were then in want of bread &c. He gave a good exhortation to the Saints. H. C. Kimball followed, reviewing some of the items touched upon by Bro. Wells and impressing them upon the attention of the people and their importance. Spoke of the hard times. said they were only a beginning to what we would have if we did not do better as a people, that when the will of God was done upon Earth as in heaven we would not have Gentiles and the Rebellious among us. When they rebelled in Heaven they were cast out and it would be so on earth. Now they could live among us and fat and prosper &c while we and our children were in want. He was going to turn his property into grain as fast as he could and would build and put up granaries and fill them (p. 12) for the time would come when the Gentiles would come after us with their packs under their arms for some thing to eat and they would sell themselves for a Morsel of bread. The United States would see the time when their crops would be cut off and their cattle would perish, and they would be destitute of food. and they would come by Thousands and by Millions. Spoke of his circumstances relative to bread, how he was importuned from morning to night by persons from different parts of the City, and he wanted the Bishops of the different wards to look after the people of their wards, so that the Presidency and others might not be burdened by them. Afternoon. was at Meeting with, Mary, Helena and Jane. Bros Woodruff, J. M. Grant, and Bro. Kimball addressed the Meeting. Bro Woodruff spoke of

having written many of the saying of the Prophets and Apostles & of the certainty of this fulfillment. Treating upon our present privations & want and speaking many other good things to the Saints. Bro. Grant spoke of those who apostatized and left the church for years and then came back without making any confession and expect to be made every things of their views relative to such persons &c. supposed to have (p. 13) reference to such men as Z. Snow, Luke Johnson &c. H. C. Kimball made but a few remarks upon the same subject, saying that one of those characters said in Kirtland when he and Prest Young were ordained into the Quorum of the Twelve, that it was a disgrace to the House of Israel, (supposed to refer to Luke Johnson), but their lives would tell how much they had disgraced the house of Israil while such characters would go to hell if they did not repent and and Confess. Joseph W. Young, and his wife, went home with us from Meeting and took Tea. Evening at Meeting in the 14th Ward School-house. P.P.P. Spoke upon the sermons we had heard in the Tabernacle. Amasa Lyman followed treating upon the evils that existed with the people, and how they must be removed before they could be the people of the Lord. P.P.P. followed him showing how that Zion could never be built up while Gentiles could have place place among us, and the bretheren would sell their possessions to them and their grain to support them in wickedness among the Saints, It was not so in heaven and must not be so among Saints upon the Earth if the New Jerusalem was ever built up. Meeting opened with prayer by S.W. Richards, and after the sermons he read a notice from the First Presidency that members of the 14th Ward could get their indowments if they had complied with the regulation of the church. (p. 14)

Mon 10. In the forenoon with the Committee at the Prest Office revising Matter for the first Reader. In the P.M. at Bro. Gains with Bro E Smith arranging business of the Company. (Herding Co. & Mail) till near dark. Evening at the Prests Office with the Regency who were examining our work by copying on the blackboard and testing the spelling.

Tues. 11 Was in the Endowment house today, the first of that business done since last fall. Took the part of Jah. and names, ages, &c., of most of those to be sealed. Presidency were there. Took Tea with Mary, Mary Ann, Sister Parker &, their children. Sister Alex. Robbins, and Sister Heywood; at Bro. N.H. Felt house, with his wives. Evening with the Regency in the Upper Room of the President's Office, examing the spelling of the New Books in the D. Alphabet. A very serious conversation took place between Prest B. Young and Orson Pratt upon doctrine. O.P. was directly apposed to the Prest views and very freely expressed his entire disbelief in them after being told by the President that things were so and so in the name of the Lord. He was firm in the Position that the Prest's word in the name of the Lord, was not the word of the Lord to him. The Prest did not believe that Orson would ever be Adam, to learn by experience the facts discussed, but every other, person in the room would if they lived faithful. J.M. Grant, Amasa Lyman, W. Woodruff, Albert Carrington, Elias Smith, & Robt L. Campbell also were present. (p. 15)

Wed 12 Called to see Bro. Jolly about purchase of Lumber for Mourey. Called at the Committee Room awhile and there had some conversation about what took place the evening before between the President & O. Pratt. Afternoon with Bro Cain Making out a list of the Cattle to be brought up from the herd ground, and other items of business. Engaged John Currie

to go a trip with the Mail. MacPherson brought not very favorable news from the Herd, and it was deemed best to move them from where they were. E. Smith with us till late in the evening.

Thurs. 13 This Morning engaged in getting the Mail started. The herding Company hired Edwin C. Brand to go down and take charge of the herd in Juab County. Part of the day engaged in transferring a/c's to Ledger Evening at Bro. Cain's awhile on business, and at home.

Frid. 14. Attending to business with men who called upon me in the Morn- in to near 9 then went with Helena and Sister Cash to the Endowment House where they received their Endowments, and I officiated through the day Bought a House and Lot of Samuel Bennett (p. 16) situated in the 2nd Ward, for which I paid him the value of about \$150. Loaned to Bro. Nethercott \$45 dollars for which I took deeds of Property to secure me until paid which was to be done in 2 Months. with the promise of 20 bushel of grain, or its equivalent in something else after harvest. Evening attended a lecture at the Social Hall delivered before the Typographical and Press association by Proffs Albert Carrington, with Mary and Helena.

Sat. 15 Morning obtained a copy of my a/c with the Deseret News Office. Paid \$117.45 at the Tithing Office, and then ploughed a part of my garden with Bro. Cain's cattle, to put in some early seeds Bro Heath called upon me to get the use of my house and lot in the Big field. Took Tea and spent the evening at Bro. Anthony Ivins, with Helena & Jane, and other friends, invited in by them.

Sun. 16 At the morning meeting in the Tabernacle with Mary & Helena. Elder Vernon preached bearing testimony of the Truth, and relating his experience spoke of the virtue imported to him by Bro. Kimball when he

put his hands upon his shoulders one time when going out of the Tabernacle. Also of being immediately healed from the effects of an attack of the apoplexy by a touch of President Young. Of a vision in which he saw and received administrations from the Prophet Joseph, in which was given to him a sign of the (p. 17) Priesthood just as he received it in the House of the Lord some time after. Bore Testimony of the excellency and power of the Presidency of the Church. that the principles & power of the (sic) Government were with them, that peace was in Utah when it was almost unknown in the world, which was a proff of the fact. Spoke of the condition of the Nations, referring to many of them individually, showing the absence of a Master Spirit to combine the energy of the people and carry such measures as the stability of Governments demanded. He was altogether very interesting. Prest Young followed with a few appropriate remarks enlogizing the native simplicity of Bro. Vernons discourse. Bore testimony of the general improvement of the people, the power we possessed within ourselves to make life happy and desirable or other wise. Was glad to see the People humbled through poverty to call upon the name of the Lord. & cautioned the Bishops to look well after the people of their wards. P.M. Elder E. D. Woolley spoke of the circumstances of his Ward, their standing, &c. his determination to cut off dead members &c, and hoped some would go to California. Prest Young spoke a short time and wanted the Elders to learn in their preaching to the people to speak such things as the people could understand, and make their communications plain and easy. (p. 18) He spoke of the necessity of a harmonious action between the Mental and physical organization to the preservation of both. That the mind could be exercised too much, and the body

1856, March

Samuel W. Richards, p. 116

too little, or the body too much and the mind too little, but an equilibrium must be observed. Spoke of the bishops as being dilatory in their duty and that they should wake up and look after the people and know more about them and their circumstances. Would say for their consolation that at the next conference he intended to drop quite a number of the Bishops and put in some men that had hearts & brains, &c. Evening at the ward meetin , which was addressed by Elder A. Lyman who spoke upon several points mentioned in the tabernacle Mary Ann, & Jane were with me, and on our way home called at Bro. Cains for Helena who had been spending the evening there.

Mon. 17. To day assembled with the members of Convention in the Council House where the Convention organized by Electing J.M. Grant President T. Bullock & J. Grimshaw Secretaries, G.D. Watt, & J.V. Lone Reporters and other Officers. Members and Officers were sworn in by Chief Justice J F. Kinny. Some items of business were discussed and motions made preparatory to business. I was one of three appointed to examine the Credentials of the Members. A Band of Music paraded the Streets, cannon fired, and flags were flying in the breeze, indicating a strong love of Liberty.

see vol. 2 for mar. 18-

DIARY OF

SAMUEL WHITNEY RICHARDS

1866

No. IV

(The Following is from the fly-leaf)

Flour sack, of yard wide cloth.--cut 40 inches long Half each cut 24 " "

Horse in leapt Scotts lea rode by Fred Marsh.--

Sept. 12. at Mill. 50 new 1/2 sacks
20 used " "
13 whole sacks
7 large with B & d (p. 1)

January M. 1 Last evening Alicè's arm scalded. Sleigh Riding. Making
calls and presents. Evening at Theatre. Day pleasant. (4)

T. 2 Sent team to farm for hay work at Store Evening at Military School.
Day pleasat,--cold. (4)

W. 3 Work at Store, buying lumber &c. Bought stove of Clift. for school
room Presidents Message in Telegraph. Jane received Letter of her Father's
Death. Day pleasant. (1) (p. 2)

T. 4 Putting shelving in store, and moving lumber. Cloudy & cold. (1)

F. 5 Work at store Team returned from Kay's Ward Anthon Petersen came
to city. Eve at E. C. R. with John Taylor & family Fair day. (1)

S. 6 Paying workmen on Store, and looking after business. Alice & Albert
improving in health Cool & cloudy.) (2 (p. 3)

Sun. 7 Wrote & sent letters to B. Young, Jr Mother Robinson & John
Hindley. At Ward Meeting evening & spoke about 3/4 hour. L. E. Harrington
and T.B.H Stonhouse also apoke. Eight teams called for for Emigration.
cloudy & Warmer (2

M. 8 At 11 A.M. attended dedication of the new City Hall, Prayer by G. Q.
Cannon & speeches by Gov Durkee, G. A. Smith, John Taylor, Prest. B. Young
& H. C. Kimball. Working at store. (2

1866, January

Samuel Whitney Richards, p.118

T. 9. Work at store, Sent team for Hay to Bro Hights, with sled. Alice much distrassed with her arm. evening at Regimental school. Heavy fog & snow.) (3 (p. 4)

Wedy-10. Work at store. Team returned. Alice arm very bad. Evening at Brigade school. Mild & foggy with snow. (3

11. Work at store, &c. Attended party at City Hall, Excellent party & supper, Mary Ann, Jane, M Amelia, were there. Storm at night, snow. (3

F. 12. Got Lumber for store, Oil from Tithing Office, sled, iron shod, &c. Took supper with several visitors with Helena. (p. 5)

Sat--13. Attended to business in City. and went to Farmington with Anthon.

Sun. 14. Went from Farmington to Kay's Ward & farm. Got hay & shingles. Note for \$650.00 signed by Pillings and Ellison. Returned to Farmington.

Monday. 15. Rode to City. Very Cold. Evening with Bishop Weiler & family & others at Elizabeth's house. Bro. Franklin with Me Administered to Alice. (p. 6)

Tues. 16. Settled & pd S. Sorensen for work. Looking after the painting at store. Evening at Reg. Military School. South wind & thawing.

Wedns. 17. Obtained Money of P. Schuttles, & pd. \$600.00 to D. Carn on note. Joseph Ovard came to live with me. Team went North for Hay. Evening at anual family party at Bro. J. Horne's. and Brigade School. strong south wind.)

Thurs.--18. very sick stomach & head all day. Severe snow stormed commenced. Samuel & Jane to Ward party. (p. 7)

Frid.--19. Quite unwell. Went to Eldredges store on business. Mostly at home. Legislature closed session Signed Guarente for Hindley & Stubbs.

for carrying Mails to Fillmore.

Sat. 20. Painter finished the store and I informed Conrad that he enter next morning. William Corbridy, took 2d Wife--paid men who had workd on store. Eve at theatre with E.C.R.

Sun. 21 sent \$10.00 2nd N. Bank of Lafayette Letter. A. No. 871397, to Wm Gardner. Wrote to Capt W. H. Hooper, Washington. Most of the day at home. a rainy day. Conrad entered new store. (2 (p. 8)

M. 22. Very rainy, looking after buildings to protect from wet. At High Council party at Social Hall with Helena & Mary Amelia. Jos F. Smith & wife & W. Cluff, took supper with us. (3)

Tues. 23. Moving Material for store to Mrs C. R. getting ready for work on house. Evening at Regt^l Military School, and at party in Ward Hall. Bro. Conrad & Sister Mrs. Russell, took supper with us, at home. (3)

Wed. 24. Mr Manee, commenced work on Mrs Cains house. with him, and at Brigade School, eve. Team & Anthon went North for Hay. Rainy night)
(3) (p. 9)

Thurs--25. Work at Mrs C. R's house with Mr Manee.-- Paid S. C. Snyder \$20.00 for Lumber--Evening at Party at Bro. Franklin's with Jane, Ann, & Elizabeth, & Lizzie Warm & sunny. (4)

Frid. 26. Mending Wagon Tongue howards Addressed Tickets to attend Military Ball, 22 Regt. at Social Hall, Feb. 2. Warm & foggy. (4)

Sat.--27. At business in morning, and at High priests Quorum meeting in the P.M. Home in the evening. Most of family at Theatre. Foggy day.
(") (p. 10)

Sunday 28. At Meeting P.M.--Geo. Q Cann. preached.

Mon. 29. Distributed Tickets for party on Friday. At work on E.C.R.
new house.

Tues. 30. at work at new house the day Evening at Military school (p. 11)

Wedns. 31. Evening at Brigade Military school. (p. 12)

February Thursday, 1. Cancus Meeting at City Hall. Nominations made for
City Officers. was appointed on Committee to see that all foreigners to
immediate steps to become citizens Evening held meeting in 14th Ward
on the subject.-- (2

Frid.--2. Completing arrangements for a Ball in the evening by My Regiment
at the Social Hall. Load of wood from Kanyon. Evening attended the ball
with 3 partners Mild) (3

Sat.--3. Wrote City Council terms for Lease of ground for Public privy.
(\$50.00 pr year, or \$5.00 pr month.) At Theatre in evening. (mild) (3) (p.13)

Sunday 4. At home all day, reading & writing. Bro & Sister Colebrook
took tea & spent the evening with us. Team came from Farmington with flour
Mild weather)

Monday 5. Sent team to Kanyon for wood. Work at the house.-- Evening at
Theatre with family. (4

Tuesday. 6. Work at the house, Mr Knowles commend plastering job in this
house at 40 cts pr yd. 2 coats.-- Raining) (4 (p. 14)

Wedns.--7. Sent Team to Farmington with Scales for Mill &c. Looking after
business items in the City. Jennings & others left for the East. Pleas-
ant day)

Thurs. 8. Went to Farmington on horse back. Returned same eve to Centre-
ville & staid at Bro. Daltens.

Frid. 9. Rode to city in rainstorm. (p. 15)

Sat. 10. Sent Team to Farmington, for flour &c. At work at house & about home.

Sun. 11. Team returned from F. Attended meeting P.M. at Tabernacle.

Joseph Young preached. Eve at Ward Meeting, where W. Woodruff preached.

Mon. 12. (p. 16)

Tuesday 13. Sent a Messenger with notice of Court Martial to Major Ben-
nion With family, H. & E. at party at Father Harrocks, Good time.

Wedns. 14. Work about house. Eve at Military School.

Thurs.--15. To day Court Martial convened at the Court house to try
delinquents at the Muster of Nov. last. Was in attendance, Eve. Party at
home about 15 persons invited. F.D.R.--R.G.Burton,--Sherman--Harrocks,&c.
(p. 17)

Frid. 16. At Court Martial in court house. Evening newly Elected City
council were enstalled, and I took Oath of Office, Alderman. D.H.Wells
took oath for Mayor.

Sat.--17. At Court house on Courts Martial most of the day. D.H.Wells,
and others in council about some Military Matters. Pleasant.) (6)

Sun. 18. Helena went to American Fork. Making up Tithing accounts to
settle with the Bishop. Preached at Tabernacle, A. Lyman in A.M. & J.
Taylor in P.M. A Lyman, eve. at ward Hall. Pleasant) (6 (p. 18)

Mond. 19. Work on Mrs Cains house, filling sash, &c. Anthon went to farm
with Team. Black mule lame.--Martha bad with skin disease. (1 fine)

Tues. 20. Repairing wagons. At City Council in the evening. Prest. B.
Young present. Team returned from North. (1

Wedns. 21. Unwell most of the day. Bishop Hess, & A. Stayner called upon
me to buy the Grist Mill. Team went North for hay. Eve. at Military

school. (1 (p. 19)

Thurs. 22. Bro Hindly & men went home Snowed all day. Working at Elizabeth new house &c. Attended Bishops Meeting J.W. Young presented the subject of Freightage &c. for the consideration of the Bishops. (3

Frid. 23. about home on Mrs D.s Newhouse. with Maree. Team returned with hay. Gave note to W. Nixon for \$97.00, payable 4-months (sic), 1st June Pleasant day.) Eve at Bro Coldbrooks. (3

Sat.--24. A.M. About business, &c. Quorum Meeting at 2 P.M.--High Priests.--addressed the meeting upon Gods dealings with man. John Young said I was his first Councillor, evening writing. (p. 20)

Sun. 25. Bretheren met at my house to arrange for sending team East for the Poor Saints. At Meeting in Tabernacle twice Preached in the 15th Ward, in Eve. 6)

Monday 26. At business about home Making wheelbarrow &c. Team went to Farmington, Meeting of business met in council House to arrange fore buying and freighting produce to Montana.

Tues.--27. Making repairs about yards, fences, Making Hen coop, &c. Settled tithing with Bishop for 1865. Balance due \$31.50. Eve. at City Council. (p. 21)

Wedns. 28. Went to Farmington and settled a/c with the Miller to Date. Called and inspected the new Bath house in City. (H (p. 22)

Thurs.--1. Returned from F. very Muddy snow in the night before & now melting. Party at home in evening of Howard, Naisbett, Horne, Bourne, Wilkinson, Mrs Jennings, Conrod, Brockbank &c. (H

Frid. 2. Did some business relating to, and in evening attended City Council. Was prepared to gravel state Road (H

Sat. 3 At Mass Meeting in Tabernacle association formed termed the

1866, March

Samuel W. Richards, p. 123

"Utah produce Association." (M (p. 23)

Sat. 4. Evening called upon E. Smith. A.O.Smoot there. Taken very sick head & stomach. (M

Sun.--5. Quite unwell. At noon called on E. Smith, about sale of Mill to Bishop Hess & others. In P.M. heard Prest B. Young preach in Tabernacle. Eve. unwell, at home. (M

Monday 5 Tues. 6. In bed part of the day not able to attend to business. Team went to Kanyon. Tuesday.--Triming Trees, & eve at city Council.-- Mayor Pra. Tern in chair M. (p. 24)

Wedns. 7. Went out on Memrittee busness for Council, with Groo. Went P.M. with Council to examine Union Square in view of improving. Afflicted with boils. (H eve. at Theatre with 3 & 4.

Thurs. 8. About home most of the day, quite unwell. got word P.M. that mill was broken & stopped. arranged to send Men & team early in morning.(H

Frid. 9. Stormy day P.M. (rain) about home through the day Evening at City Council. Mary Ann & Mary Amelia at Bro. Shermans on visit.-- (J (p.25)

Sat.--10. Some storm to day, was about home. (J

Sund. 11. Was at home writing all day not well, some storm. Quite unwell with boils. evening at (E)

Mond.--12. Unsettled wether, about home C Lambert put in hearth stone to new house. Myself not well. Father Harrocks to visit Eve. (E. (p.26)

Tues. 13. Called at Several places on business in the City. Was hunting Coggs timber for Mill. Eve. at City Council. E

Wedns--14. called on W.K. Conrad, to arrange the time of leaving the store.--at City Hall. some work in Garden. Bishop J.W. Hess offers 9000 \$ for Mill. M

1866, March

Samuel W. Richards, p. 124

Thurs. 15. Helena has rheumatism. Called on Bishop Cunningham, about Conrad & store. At Court house A.M. and at City Hall. E. Tullidge, confined there for aberration of mind. pleasant.) M. (p. 27)

Frid. 16. About City doing business, pruning fruit trees. City Council in evening Very pleasant weather. Free Mason funeral of Mr Quinn. Helena bad with Irrasipelos. (M

Sat. 17. Helena some better. Myself not very well. was at Court House & about City on business. Informed Hess & Stayner that we did not wish to sell Mill. Very pleasant.) (J.

18. Not very well. called at Peter Harrocks, Sister N.V. Jones, and at the 6th Ward Lot. Writing &c. at home. Geo. Q Cannon & John Taylor preached at Tabernacle---- (J. (p. 28)

Monday 19. Called upon several business men in City about their License Examined Laws of other Cities. A very stormy day At Military School evening. (J.

Tues. 20. 1/2 day at work City business. City Council in the Evening. (H

Wedns. 21. Administered oath to Mr Block on correctness of S. C. Snyders a/c Books Kept by him. Isaac Groo & Geo. W. Boyd arbitrate between me & W K. Conrad about rent. I to have store 1st of April, & pay him \$100. (p. 29)

Thurs--22. Taking up trees & transplanting P.M. At City Hall framing Ordinance for City Stock inspector. Received Military fines for Collection from 2nd Regiment. (H

Frid. 23. Team came from Farmington. Wrote bill for City Council. Bought fodder of Peter Harrocks About City looking after some Money matters. Evening at City Council. E.

Sat. 24. At Court House and other places on business. Paid D. Carn 405.00\$ for 300.00 in Gold. Team Moved fodder from P. Horrocks. (p. 30)

Sund. 25. P.M. at Tabernacle. C.D. Watt, J. Taylor & H C Kimball spoke Evening I preached at the Ward Meeting, on Gods plan of redeeming His people & giving them power. (M)

Mond. 26. Heavy rain during the night & continued through the day. No work done, out of doors scarcely. (M)

Tues. 27. About house, not very well. Evening at City Council. (p. 31)

Wedns. 28. Attending to plastering sister Cain's house. Sent papers to Major Bannion, to collect fines, and raise money in his command for Brass instruments Getting Coggs made for Mill &c.

Thurs. 29. Went to Farmington with team and Mr Manee to work on the Mill. Staid over night at the Mill.

Frid. 30. Very busy at Mill making repairs, fastening Gudgeons &c. till 4 P.M. Then rode to city. and at City Council evening. (p. 32)

Sat. 31. Busy in City with business Money Matters &c. Received Key of store from Conrad, arranged for painting the same. Gave Note to Woodmunsa for 488,82, at 30 days, with interest at 3 pr % pr. Mo. (p. 33)

April Sun 1. Writing most of the day Wind storm very severe, and snow in the P.M. J

Mon 2. Snowing most of the day. Out in the City on business money affairs &c. Whitwashing & painting store for Elgutter. Evening at Military School. Eve. Brassfield shot. J

Tues. 3. Wet and Muddy fixing up store, for Elgutter. Attended party at Naisbetts, P.M. Eve. at City Council. J (p. 34)

Wedns. 4. Busy at sundry business items, preparatory to attending meetings which commenced today to continue through Conference. E

Thurs. 5. At meeting in Tabernacle through the day. Elders Kimball,

O. Hyde, A. Lyman & others spoke. E.

Frid. 6. Conference commenced, today in Tabernacle.--was present. M. (p.35)

Sat.--7. Was at Conference. and engaged in some business items about city. Eve. at Theatre with Alice Carbridge, and M.-- M.

Sun. 8. At Conference all day. Saml C. Snyder died this Morning. Evening Priesthood Meeting in Tabernacle. M

Mon 9. At Convention A.M. Funeral of S. C. Snyder P.M. A.Lyman preached funeral sermon. M. (p. 36)

Tues. 10. about home & city. Evening at City Council. The Liquor law discussed til near midnight. H.

Wedns. 11. Making up reports on License for City Council. Anthon sick. Took supper at Peter Hansons with Helena & Jane, 19th Ward. Eve wrote to Bishop Fairbanks about horse at Mr Sheffields.-- H.

Thurs. 12. (H. (p. 37)

Frid. 13. J

Sat 14. J

Sun. 15. J (p. 38)

Mon. 16. E.

Tues 17. Drafted an Ordinance relating to the inspection of stock, and a city stock inspector. E

Wed 18. M. (p. 39)

Thurs. 19. M

Frid. 20. M.

Sat. 21. H. (p. 40)

Sun. 22. H.

Mon. 23. H

Tues 24. J (p. 41)

Wed. 25. J

Thurs. 26. Team hauling for Dinwoody Rock. Went to Examine filed. J

Frid. 27. Hauling for Dinwoody & sent team to Kays Ward for steer. Fitting up teamster for States. At City Council evening. J. (p. 42)

Sat. 28. P.M at High Priests Quorum Meeting, & spoke to the meeting.

(Sun. 29-Mon. May 7 blank--pages 43,44) (p.45)

Tues. 8. Eve. at City Council. Prest B. Young and others present, B.Y. reported visit of Col. Potter & others to him about enforcing Liquor law, & proposed a Mass Meeting.

Wed. 9. Being one of a Committee to draft a circular calling a Mass Meeting. Reported this eve with Committee at the Prests Office.-- (p. 46)

Thurs 10. About City on business, very rainy afternoon. E

Frid. 11. Put in Bridge, in South 9th St. Sent Saml to Farmington.

Evening at City Council. Amended the ordinance relating to and appointed City Stock Inspector M

Sat. 12. Anthen arrived from Cech Co. and Samuel returned from Farmington with teams. M. (p. 47)

Sun. 13. Sick in morning Wrote letter to Mary Amelia. Reported in writing to Bishop A. Hoagland. Team, teamster and fit out for the states. M.

Mon 14. Getting waggons &c ready for freighting to Virginia, for Hobbs. Quite unwell today. H.

Tues. 15. Team loaded, and Anthon started this P.M. for Virginia City. J. Hindly started for States. Evening at City Council News of Peter Harrocks death. H. (p. 48)

Wedns. 16. About home, in garden &c. H

Thurs. 17. About home repairing wagons and harness, &c. Evening met with officers at E.B. Tripp, about sending for uniform trimmings &c. J

Frid. 18. Fixing up things about the house. cleening out shop grainery &c, &c. Ploughed a part of 6th Ward Lot. J. (p. 49)

Sat 19. With J Groo, about city looking after licenses &c.

Sun. 20. A.M. at home writing P.M. at Meeting in the Tabernacle. Preaching by Alex. McKay & Prest B. Young. Mary Ann went to her sisters E

Mon. 21. Bought load of wood of Carbridge, for 14 Dollars. business in City. E (p. 50)

Tues. 22. Went to Farmington with Helena & Jane Ida forepart of the day about City on business. Gave Note to Normen Orr & & bo for \$520.88./ payable on 1st July next H. Cow 10th Bull.

Wedns 23. Most of the day in F. settled with the Miller, and on return to City took tea at Bro Carbridge, and took down the old broken wagon. Got home late at night. M

Thurs. 24. About home. look after lumber &c. Boys in garden. M. (p. 51)

Frid. 25. In shop. Hung and made frame for Grindstone. A cold rainy day. Snow on mountanes M.

Sat. 26. Drew money from Reggel. \$300. paid him 7.25 interest. At H. Priest Quorum Meeting in the P.M.--Peter Harrocks corpse arrived in city. A little showery. (H.

Sun. 27. Attended Peter Harrocks funeral wrote Mary Amelia. Sisters Hindley came to city. (p. 52)

Mon. 28. With Genl F.D. Richards & Liut Winder, and others attended Mili-

tary Muster in West Jordan District, & organized a company of Cavalry.

6 P.M. Officers Drill at Tabernacle H.

Tues. 29. Walked to Meaden & 6th Ward Lot. Moved lumber from yard for fencing &c. Put up fence about Garden & made Gate for Yard. City Council Evening. J.

Wed. 30. Quite a party of Sisters took tea with us, Hindley, Harrocks, McDougals, Romney, &c. J (p. 53)

Thurs. 31. J. (p. 54)

June

Frid. 1. In bed sick fore part of day. About home the day Note due to Nixon \$97.00 with Inst. at 10/0 after Maturity J

Sat 2. Samuel went to Farmington & back. Quite unwell. was out a little in the P.M. Made a few purchases at Auction. Theatre opened this eve for the summer season. Sister Wa_gstaff buired. E

Sun. 3. Quite unwell, but was at Meeting in P.M. D. Wells & Prest_u. B. Young preached E (p. 55)

Mon. 4. Putting up fence at Meadows. & Grape Trellis in Garden. M

Tues. 5. Some business about City. Evening at City Council. Prest_u Young & F. Little present wanting to sell Salt Lake House or have the privelege of Bar for Liquors. M.

Wed. 6. At Court House: Case of Rosenbaum & City before Judge Titus. Severe Hail and rain, most of the day. M. (p. 56)

Thurs. 7. A. Severe Rain all day Snow covers the Mountains. Jane Hindley & children went home. Worked in shop. Made front cate. Put up window trimmings for Elizabeth. Received orders to detail fifty Men for 40 days to Sanpete. H.

Frid. 8. Making out orders for fifty men to be detailed from my command,

1866, June

Samuel W. Richards, p. 130

for San Pete, Co. Eve at City Council. Proceeds of Bar in Salt Lake House to be presented to Prest. Young. Bro Franklins son Ezra died. H. Sat. 9. Attended funeral at Franklins. At Eve. heavy rain. Wrote to Mary Amelia. (H) (p. 57)

Sun. 10. Wrote some in the A.M. P.M. attended meeting in Tabernacle G.G. Bywater, and Geo. Q Cannon, addressed meeting. Eve. looking after some Military matters.-- J

Mon 11. Mostly rainy day. Getting Troops ready to start for San Pete. ordered cattle teams changed for horse transportation Sent an Express To Major ~~Banguon~~ (sic) Bennion. over Jorden. J

Tues. 12. Heavy rain early in morning. Morn.--Met the troops at the 7th Ward House, and inspected them. Then went to Cottonwood Mills with with Col. Ross. Inspected and consoladated the command ready for marching. City Council Evening. J (p. 58)

Wed. 13. Pleasent weather again. Engaed in home business. Repairing wagrons &c. E.

Thurs. 14. W. E Wilcox helping me repair wagon & carriage. Hunting up amunition &c. to send on Southern Ex. pidition. E.

Frid. 15. Engaged in City business to day looking after licinces &c. at City Council, in evening. Walter work on Carriage With F D. R examined proof sheet of Geneaology by Morse. (M (p. 59)

Sat. 16. Went with members of County Court & City Council to examine the waters of Jorden &c now, over flowing the Jorden Pottoms in City. Engaged all day in City Matters. Received orders from Bgd. Genl F.D.R (M)

Sun. 17. At Tabernacle meeting P.M. C.V. Spencer & Prest B. Young addressed the Meeting. Communicated some Military orders to Majors McLellan and

Mitchell. Anthen arrived home from Virginia all right M

Mon 18. Walter at work on Carriage. Myself engaged on various items, of business with different Men about City.-- J. (p. 60)

Tues. 19. Getting tire set.--Moving flour from Reggels store to sundry places, and work about house. Team went and brought up Granny (sister Birch) H.

Wedns. 20. Mostly about home at work. painted Carriage wheels. Hunting up Lath &c. for plastrering at South store. H. (pp. 61-63 blank) (p.64) July

Sun. 1. Went to Cotton wood with family & called upon Sister Ann Andrus. Called by the way on Elizt Windor and at Howards. (p. 65)

Wedns 4. At the Horse races over Jordon in the P.M. (p. 66)

Sat. 7. Went over to Tooele City with Father, Mary Ann, Samuel, & Joseph Cain. put up at Bishop Rowberry's (M.

Sun. 8. Preach twice to the people this day. Took tea at Bro. Kelleys, and went through his gardens. (M)

Mon. 9. Returned to City, and took back two cows which had been at Tooele. Took dinner at Bro Kislers point of Mountain. (M) (p. 67)

Tues. 10. Very hot day not feeling very well. Anthon brought in Load of wood from Kanyon. Evening at City Council (H)

Wed 11. Purchased a box of nails and sent to P.De La Mare at Tooele.-- with a Letter. Evening Administered to Bro. Wm Jennings child. (H)

Thurs. 12. Made preparations for a Trip to the Lake. Made repairs on Carriage &c Bro Jennings child died at noon. was with it when dying.-- (H) (p. 68)

Frid. 13. Went to Salt Lake with Helena, Jane, Lizzie Cain, & Samuel.

Wm Howard, J. Brockbank, Colebrook and families were there. Prest Young

1866, July

Samuel W. Richards, p. 132

& Co. went to Grantsville same day. Bathing, Eating & drinking the order of the day. Two Carriages broken (H)

Sat. 14. In business about the City. At City Hall. Telegraph Office, Stores &c. J.

Sun. 15. At Home. wrote a Letter to Janes Mother--Mrs. Mayer living near New Orleans. Samuel and others went over Jorden to bring Mary Ann home.
(J) (p. 69)

Mon. 16. In city, family business.

Tues. 17. In City. at home affairs, and at City Hall. Eve at City Council.

Wedns. 18. Called up the prest, B.Y. with others of City Council about moving a building just put up on 10th Ward square. Most of day at City Hall.
(p. 70)

Thurs. 19. A City Hall considerable of the Day. (p. 71)

Sund. 22. Wrote letters, and was most of the day at home. (Went to 10th Ward square with sheets, & lumber to put up a house (Marshall tore one down put up by Crittendon. (H this done on Monday 23rd.)

Mond 23. Cut some grass in Meadow, for teams Two teams came hore with slabs. At City Council, evening Marshal had writ if ejectments for occupants of Both house & solion, from District Court. (J

Tues. 24. Carriage and team went up the Kanyon with family. At a celiliation at City Hall with Council & police & others. (p. 72)

Wed 25.

Thurs 26. City Police demolished 3 Gambling Houses, & secured many Gambling devices. Hosea Stout with us intreping proceeding just arrived from the South. H.

Frid. 27. Parties runing the houses demolished last night, appeared and paid their fines. (p. 73)

Sat 28.

Sun. 29. Wrote a lengthy Letter to Mayor D.H. Wells, absent in Sanpete of the doings of the City Council during his absence. Rainy P.M.

Mon. 30. (p. 74)

31. At City Council, in evening. (p. 75)

August.

Wed. 1. In City at home business. Teams in Kanyon. H.

Thurs. 2. George A. went to mouth of K. for wood Anthon at home. To night Horkins shanty went over the City Wall. H.

Frid. 3. Eve. at City Council. 2 Teams went for slabs, and 1 team for brick-- H. (p. 76)

Sat. 4. At Court House for tickets, for Big Cottonwood precinct Election and doing business about home. Letter from John Hindly & wrote to him. J.

Sund. 5. Went out to Big Cottonwood Ward with Bishop Raleigh, to preach and stir up the people to attend Election. Very heavy showers, of rain and hail in City. J.

Mond 6. Helena and Jane went to American Fork.--Bro Hindleys for a visit. (p. 77)

7. Rainy weather. At City council, evening. E.

8. E.

Thurs. 9. Birthday Anniversary Rain to day--l Took supper with part of my family at Elizabeths. Father & Aunt Ann present. M (p. 78)

Frid. 10. A very rainy day. Detachment started for San Pete. Joseph sent on my horse to overtake it with dispatches Rain & mud intolerable. M

Sat 11. Assisting Franklin most of the day to get ready to start for Europe. M.

Sun. 12. Walked up to Bro Smoots on business. Writing much of the day, at home. E (p. 79)

Mon 13. Went to American Fork with Carriage. Took Johnny & Lizzie. (J.

Tues 14. Returned to, City, with Helena Eve. at City Council. (H.

Wedns 15. About home & city on business (H. (p. 80)

Thurs. 16. Sent Team to Mill this P.M. H.

Frid. 17. Went to Mouth of Big Cottonwood Kanyon for load of slabs with my son Samuel. Joseph returned from Mill. E

Sat. 18. Saml & Joseph went for slabs. Myself at Home. Went to Bath House with, Franklin S.R. and to the East port of City to look at land E (p.81)

Sund. 19. Wrote letters to Jane, E R, to Lizzia Robinson, and Bishop J Fairbanks of Payson. Eve. a walk with Helena. Emigration lost cattle.-- go head. (M

Mon. 20. Joseph & Saml went to Kanyon Myself work about home. Joseph staid over night. (M.

Tues. 21. Joseph came from Canyon with wood, & returned. Cut some grass, took lumber to Grain's shop for Waterwheel. (p. 82)

Wed. 22. P.M. Went to Farmington calling at Eborbridges & left M.A.

Thurs. 23. Returned early to City, and prepared to return next morning with men & lumber for repairs on wheel.

Frid. 24. Left early for Farmington and worked at Mill, putting in new lining to wheel. Night at Mill. (p. 83)

Sat. 25. At work all day on wheel. Returned to City in the eve. reached home about 11. P.M. (H)

Sun. 26. Most of the day at Home. Weary myself and Albert George quite sick.

Mon. 27. Fitting up waggon Carriage, &c for trip to Lake out on some City business. (p. 84)

Tues. 28. Went to the Lake with two teams loaded with family & others Prest B. Young & D.H. Wells out. Stormy, rain & wind P.M. City Council in the evening (M)

Wed. 29. set team to hauling rock for City. fixing Barn. &c. &c. about home. Company of Saints arrived. At City Hall, North Temple St &c. (E)

Thurs. 30. At District Court. Legality of Court discussed. Making Hay-rack &c, &c.-- rainy P.M. (E) (p. 85)

Frid 31. Rainy in the forepart of the day Pleasant in the P.M. (M (p. 86)

Sat 1. In City, at usual business, Examining City Creek improvements, on N.Temple Stet (sic) paying a/c, &c. (M

Sun 2. Most of the day at home. P.M. Called upon Judge Smith with Lawrence & Spencer. about City Ordinanc. (M

Mon 3. At Court house. County Court. Copied Ordinance for City spent about 3 days for City. (H (p. 87)

Tues 4. Eve. at City Council. (H.

Wedns. 5. Preparing Mill spindle, and in the eve went, with it to Farmington, arrived at Midnight, with Frank S. Richards. Boys hauling hay.

Thurs 6. Worked all day helping to get the mill running. rode to City, in the evening. (H) (p. 88)

Frid. 7. Drawed rent money of Reggel, At court house, City Hall, &c on business. Boys getting hay, &c. (E

Sat. 8. Getting wagon repaired, went to Spencer field about cutting grass.

Boys hauled 1 load of Hay. Anthon 5 loads of Rock to Temple St Attended to current home business. Drew of sheets for work \$54.00 (E.

Sun 9. (p. 89) (Mon. 10-24--pages 89-93 are blank) (p. 94)

Tues 25. Liquor shops demolished by police Eve. at City Council.

Wed 26.

Thurs. 27. Putting axel in Waggon. J. (p. 95)

Frid. 28. At work in shop on wagons. Wrote orders to Majors for Muster & Drill. Oct. 13./66. Eve called on Bishop Hoagland, about team & teamster sent to the states. Anthen went to Kanyon for lumber J

Sat. 29. P.M. at High Priests Quorm Meeting. Trial between Blazzard & Crowther. J

Sun. 30. Meeting at Tabernacle. Sherman & D. H. Wells speakers. E (p.96)

October

Mond 1. Two Danish Bretheren came to work for me Moved them from yard to house. Concert by Tullidge in eve. at Academy of Music. E.

Tues. 2. P.M commenced spea. voting for cellar. City Council in evening. Lawyer Robertson called on me about Liquor evening with Pallalley (p. 97)

4. In City about building &c.

Sat 6. At Conference. speakers, B.Young H.C.Kimball, D.H.Wells, O.Hyde, J.Taylor. Eve at Theatre with (H). (p. 98)

Sun. 7. At Conference. Meeting in Tabernacle. Eve. W. Woodruff & E. Snow spoke Prest B. Young in P.M spoke Eve. E.Hunter, J.Taylor, G.Q Cannon, addressed Priesthood Meeting.

Mon. 8. At Conference. P.M. Authorities presented and Conference closed.

Tues. 9. Resumed building at home. Some city business and at City Council evening. (p.99)

Wed. 10. Labouring on house. 1 Team hauling sand.

Thurs. 11. At work on building. 1 Team hauling sand. E

Frid 12. Last night Bowling alley destroyed about 11 eve. considerable excitement. sent team to Kanyon for lumber. E (p. 100)

Sat 13. A rainy day most of it. Was at the Court house at the examination of Burt Calder & Toms before Judge Titus. heard his contemptuous threats & insinuations. at Drill P.M. at 20th Ward House. Quite sick in Eve. M

Sun. 14. Received orders for Muster and drill 3 days from Oct 31.. Bro. Derr called by my request to arrange orders for 2nd Regt. Cloudy, cold, & some snow. M

Mon. 15. Went to Farmington, & found a wind storm, very cold. Tended Mill part of night. (p. 101)

16. Returnd from Farmington P.M. on City business and Evening a City Council. Closed Liquor store by Petition from B.Young & others. M

Wed. 17. About Building at work. Anthon at Farmington. Rained in the night. H.

Thurs. 18. some rain. At City Hall and paid P. Schuttler interest Money 27.00 Matting frames for house. Anthen at Farmington. H. (p. 102)

Frid. 19. some City business, & at Council evening. some work on house. P.M. very rainy. Anthen came with Mill Gudgen and step for repairs. Called at circus after council. H.

Sat. 20. Ground covered with snow. Went to Farmington will Mill irons, and got Mill running. stormy, no work at home. at. F.

Sun. 21. Returned from Farmington. Cold and cloudy day. At home P.M. J. (p. 103)

Mon. 22. Hunting up lumber and work on the house. Mary Ann, confined, at 11 O'clock Evening. (girl.) J. Dr J King Robinson killed at 12 o'clock

midnight.

Tues. 23. Work on House A.M. P.M. on City business. Evening at City Council. 1000 Dollars offered by Council & Mayor for the Murderer of Robinson. J.

Wed. 24. Work on house all day Funeral of J. King Robinson, under Masonic orders. (p. 104)

Thurs. 25. At work on building, getting irons Made &c. E.

Frid. 26. At work on house. Evening at City Council. Cloudy weather. E.

Sat. 27. In City. work on house and preparing for Muster and drill the coming week (p. 105)

Sun. 28. Went with Major General R.T. Burton and selected the new location for the contemplated Military Camp on West side of Jordan River

Mon. 29. Making my arrangements for spending the week at Muster and drill. With other officers went over Jordan and staked out the ground for Encampment.

Tues. 30. At 2. P.M. met my Regiment at the 7th Ward School House, and marched them and Baggage to the Camp ground over Jordan (p. 106)

Wed. 31. Early in Morning returned to City to obtain tent for guard Quarters. performed duty on Camp as per order of the day. Camp Wasatch. November

Thurs. 1. Doing Military duty at Camp Wasatch. Eve, at Brigade Tent with the General officers of Camp. About 40 partook of refreshments, including Champaigne.

Frid. 2. Doing Military Duty at Camp. Evening in Council at Headquarters with General Officers appointed on Committee to present the news of the Council to Lieut Genl D H. Wells, about an adjutant generals office.

~~Appointed-en-Committee-to-present-the-news-of-the-Council-to-Lieut-Genl~~
~~D-Hr-Wells;-about-an-adjutant-generals-office-~~ (sic)

Sat. 3. Morning, dress parade, Square formd, speeches made, struck Camp and all moved into the City. Officers in Uniform at Thutin in the evening. J. (p. 108)

Sun. 4. Very weary, remained at home arranging papers of the Muster & drill, and took a ride with Helena & Jane about the City. Evening with my Father Blessed Mary Anns' child named, Caroline Dewey Caroline Dewey. J.

Mon. 5. severe wind storm P.M. & heavy clouds indicating rain About home Evening a city Council. Licenses for Bars were granted. H.

Tues. 6. Heavy rain & wind last night. rainy to day, most of day. A little work done on house. Evening at City Council & Theatre. Licenses granted fro Liquer & Beer. H. (p. 109)

Wed. 7. About home looking after building material &c. Rainy day.

Thurs. 8. About home, and building.

Frid. 9. Engaged with my building At City Council evening. (p. 110)

Sat. 10. At 2 o'clock & 10 M. this Morn. Helena gave birth to a Daughter Afterwards named "Maud" About the building, urging the roof on &c. Moving flooring to be dressed &c. E

Sun. 11. This Morn. everything covered with snow, continued falling. Writing and attending to the sick. E.

Mon. 12. Snow and cold, not much doing out doors. M. (p. 111)

Tues. 13. Team hauling manure. Eve. at City Council. Frest B. Young and others present. appropriated Money for a skating pond in the City. M.

Wed. 14. shingling new House, &c. sent for bridge pot to Foundry for

grist mill. Bought Adobe's of J.W. Fox, for north end of building. M.

(Thurs. 15-Sat.17 blank) (p. 112)

Sun. 18. At Meeting in Tabernacle. Preaching by John Taylor in the A.M
& G.Q.Cannon P.M. Eve wrote letter for Jane to her Mother, Mrs. Mayer. (p.113)

Mon 19. spent most of the day drafting and copeying Ordinances about City
Market and Market Master--

Tues. 20. Eve. City Council. passed Ordinances relating to Market and
Market worth.

Wedns 21. (p. 114)

Thurs. 22.

Frid. 23. Spent this week in City. about my building and at public city
duties. This eve at City Council.

Sat. 24. P.M High Priests Quorum, Meeting. Bros. Blazard, and Crawther
were disfellowshipped from the Quorum. (p. 115)

Sun. 25. Poorly with billions head ache, Boils, &c. Spent the day in
House. Blessed Helena's child. named, "Maud Robinson"

Mon. 26. At Home and about city, building matters. At City Hall on business.

Tues. 27. Calling on Merchants &c about city Eve. at City Council, and
called at Theatre. (p. 116)

Wed. 28. Grand Military Ball at Social Hall with Elizabeth. E

Thurs. 29. Attending to Home matters. E

Frid 30. About buildings. Lathing at South Store, Two teams at City work.

Eve. withe Bro Hindley & Helena. E (p. 117 blank) (p. 118)

December

4. At Home, Snow & wind all day. This eve, mailed a letter to Franklin
Mentioned, about Gamblinc, Liquor, jumping Claims, Military, City improve-
ments, City clock, State Telegraph Improvements, General, & my own. First

meeting of Regency. Saints a very peculiar people--&c.

5. Enquired after Engravings Plate of Portraits & my own. my a/c. with J.S. the Prophet, Ed Borch for granny, &c.

Thurs 6. (P.119)

Frid. 7.

Sat. 8. Worked this week pretty steady on house and Barn.

Sun. 9. At Meeting P.M. Sermon by O. Hyde. "Men should often do more than "their share". Rewarded for all we do". H. (p. 120)

Mon. 10. Utah Liegislature convened Evening was at Prest. Office with Board of Regents.--Pitman's phonetic printing characters adopted, in place of Deseret, for present use. Spent awhile at Bro Jennings. H.

Tues. 11. At work about home on new house &c. as usual.

Wed. 12. At work on house. Evening at Ward Hall. Met with others to see about draining Low lands near the City. Nigger Coleman found Murdered. E (p. 121)

Thurs. 13. At work still on house. E (p. 122)

Tues. 18. Went to Farmington. Made settlement with Miller to 17th of Month. (p. 123)

Wed. 19. Returned from F. to city, with load from Mill. (p. 124)

Sat. 22. Week at home. Evening Met with Special Com. to examine Charter for Amendments at City Attorneys office.

Sund. 23. P. M At Tabernacle. Prest. B. Young preached that we do not patronize our enemies, financially, refering to a Card, published by the Gentile Merchants With A H. Raleigh called on the secretary of State for Laws, &c.

Mon. 24. Not well and at Home. (p. 125)

Tues. ^{25.} Xmas Took dinner at Home with family. Evening at Theatre with Mary Ann, & M. Amelia. (M.)

Wed. 26. Wet muddy weather in general; no frost.

Thurs--27. Boys moved stove from new house into room over shop. Sent Anthan to F. about the Mill & to get Hay. (p. 126)

Frid. 28. Finished putting first coat of paint on new house. At City Council evening. (pp. 127, 128 blank) (p. 129)

May 22--four weeks from last Saty

Cash Account.--January

Drill m 15.

Wood

Date		Rec'd.	Paid.
	Dust.		
	18-oz-16-pnts--12		444.15
	Inst.		51.76
			<u>465.91</u> (sic)

17 Jn-B-Garn-Gold.
on-Note
444

444.44

(sic) (p. 130 blank) (p. 131)

March

apm

	To-discount	8725-(sic)	
Mch 31	Note-of-30-days-to-Woodmansee,		\$488.82
	interest-3%-pr-Mor (sic)	(p. 132)	

4 April W. Johnson commenced & worked two days & quit till after Conference

16 Received from Louis Reggel. Gold Dust
27 oz--5. peynt. 12 grans.

" " Ellis Bros 147.00

21 Jn-B-Garn-(67-60in)- 325.00

30 Johnson-lost-1/2-day (sic) (p. 133)

May

1 Johnson lost 1/2 day

2 Johnson lost 1/2 day

1866 4 Assiped. \$3075.
Mrs Cam E. \$66000.

8 Johnson absent

9 " "

10 " "

22 Cow to Prests Bull \$2.00

25 Johnson away.

26 Do. Do.
 28 " " 1/2 day.
 29 " " (p. 134)

June

1st Note due to Nixon. 97.00
 4
 5 Reamer took Wagon at 4.50 pr week
 6 Johnson absent 1/2 day
 7 " " 1 day.
 8 " " 1 "
 9 " " 1 "
 11-12 13, 14-15 & 16 absent
 9 about this date, Mare Liz.
 took the Colt Horse Jack.
 17 Mare Quinn, took Jack. (p. 135)

July.

1st Due-at-N-Or-3-lea- 520.88
 520.
 Principal 488.82
 Interest. -21.76
 Stamps 30
 \$520.88 (sic)

July 10. 2 more cows went with kin.
 63 sacks, wight. 3003 lbs
 Equal.
 61 sacks & 14 lbs
 " 16 And-note-to-N-Or-&-be-566.88 (sic)
 " " Gave note to P.A.S. for 300.
 for 3 Mo. at three pr at inst pr Mo.

Due. Oct. 16.

23 Gave note to P.A.S. for \$100. Gold Coin at
 4a/c cut pr Month. for 6 months. payable
 after three Months.

" 30 Geo. Allen began work. at 45 \$ pr M. 1/4 Cash. (p. 136)
 August.

" 6 Note-Due-Re-let- -Par 245.00

14 At-0.8moot-By--\$400.
 60-days-at-3-1/2-cent. (sic) (p. 137)
 September.

18 Screw-Gonds-work-at-neon-

14 Due-A-0.8- \$412.00

" 15 " -Ellis-Bres

Income-Tax, -1866 28.45

20 Elguthus-Bill 170.70

s 20 Due-Rogel-75-sacks-of-78-lbs. (sic) (p. 138)

1st Danish-brethren-came- October.

6 Rogel's-horses-came

16 Due-P.A.S.-on-Note- 327.00(sic)(p.139)

November.

1st Ellis-to-Halsey \$268.75
 " 17 Wm-Palmer-paid-on-Lot. 205.17 (sic) (p.140)

December.

- 12 ~~Boys-Jensen-commenced-boarding-themselves.~~
27 ~~Boys-move-to-snail-room~~ (p. 141 blank) (p. 142)
A.O.Smoot.
Wm Nixon
K. & L.
D. Corn
Tripp.
W. Jennings.
P. Schuttler.
W.H.Hooper
Taxes.
Hogan
E. T. Clarke. (pages 143 and 144 covered with notes and
figures mostly in pencil.)

JOURNAL & TIME BOOK OF

SAMUEL WHITNEY RICHARDS

1867-71
(No. V)

(p. 1 blank) (p. 2-3)

September 1867

D. Carne	April	1 day	Masons cond
D. Carn	due May.	1	laying rock on
Paal S.			the 2nd inst.

28 Loads (p.4-5 blank) (p. 6-7)

January 1868

Henry Moore	1/2	
Kanyon for wood, M & T.	3	(p. 8-9)

February 1868

R. Sidaway	22	5.00 per day	110.00
T. Oakey	22	4.50	99.00
Gilbert Lindsay	22	4.00	88.00
S.W.R. on Mill.	20 1/2	4.50	92.25
Man & Team on Mill.	9 1/2	6.00	57.00
Johnson (Hewing)	3		
Man & team for wood.	8		
Ralph Snowball	15	(p. 10-11)	

March 1868

Robt. Siddoway on Mill.	7	5 00	35.00
S.W.R. on Mill	4 1/2		
Albert Clayton a. 30. \$pr Month	8		
Ralph Snowball	21		
Short	1		
Team on store	11	6 00	66.00
S.W.R. on store.	8 1/2	(p. 12-13)	

April 1868

S.W.R. on stores	3 1/2	
Albert Clayton	14	
James Timpest	2	
Team on Stores	1	
" " Public square	4	
Thomas	2	
Thomas--	2	(p. 14-15)

May 1868

Albert Clayton.	11	
James Tempest.	11	
Thomas	5	
Thomas	5 3/4	
Farms (Man & team)	4	
Farm. (Man)	8	
Unien Square.	2	(p. 16-17)

June 1868

Farm. (man & team)	2	
Do. (man)	2	
Man & team on R Road.	4	(p. 18-19)

1868, July-

Samuel W. Richards, p. 146

July 1868

S.W.R.

Men on R.R.

26 1/2

Teams on R.R.

16 1/2

(p. 20-21)

November 1868

Team at Camp.

25

Team on Road.

30

Man & Horse.

9

Man.

1

3d Team hauling

10

(p. 22-23)

December 1868

Team at Camp.

25

8 days to Jones & Groo.

Man & team on Road

26

Man & Horse

12 1/2

Man.

3

3d Team hauling

Jones & Groo.--1 Team

10

Jones & Groo 1 Team

2

(p. 24-25 blank)(p.26-27)

January 1869

Jones & Groo.--1 Team G. Earner 12

" " " 1 Team. J.J. 12

Richards & Groo. (self & horse) 6

(pp. 28-39 blank)(p.40-41)

Augt.--1869

City Hospt.

S.W.R. & Team.

1/2

S.P.R. & Team

1

(p. 42-43)

September 1869

(Forsell a. \$30.00 pr month.)

S.P.R. & Team. hauling sand bridge Canyon 7 1/2

J Tempest & tean. moving sand bridge Canyon 6

Forsell. 30. pr month. 9

Myself--S.W.R. after sand. 1

(p.44-45 blank)(p.46-47)

January 1867

Willard Baxter.

11

with interest at 4 %. 240.00

Wilson

1

Cram's Man.

1

with interest at 4 %. 100.00

Geo. Cooper

2

S. Cooper

3

Hiram Barnes

11

Thos Bethel

Keller

Plastorer.

Fred Brooks

(p. 48 blank)

DIARY OF
SAMUEL WHITNEY RICHARDS

1877
(No. VI)

(pp. 1-4 contain printed information. The following is written at the top of page 4)

Dec. 21. found Heath's heifer dead. no cause apparent. (p. 5)

1877 From No Last page. December Wed. 12th Went to Kanyon Wood.

T. 13. Work about home.

F. 14 Hauling from the botten hay stack

S. 15 Went up Green Kanyon for sleigh work Pleasant all, the week, fine & clear.

Sun. 16. Cloudy warm & thawing. home.

M. 17. Went to Kanyon, for wood.

Tues. 18. about home Making repairs &c.

W.--19. To. Kanyon again for wood & logs.

T. 20. Doing some work on sled runners &c.

F. 21. With Groo, Mining for Coal. John & Albert went for small poles.

S. 22. Working on slead. John & albert went with Groo. to Coal Mine.

Letters & Papers.

Sun. 23. at home Albert went with letters to Lakers. Good weather all past week.

M. 24. Worked all day on sled.

Tues. 25. Made sled ready for use and went sleigh riding with all the family, being Christmas day. Morn cloudy. P.M. Sunny. Even^g like for storm.

W. 26. Making bed for sleigh &c.

T. 27. Went to Mine with Groo. & left it in condition for winter brought our tools home. Family sleigh riding. Eve. boys greased harness. (p. 7)

At Farmington.

Boots, 3.00/Groceries & 2.10/	5.10
Coffee pot Bucket &c.	1.75
pr. Mayfield for Boys &c.	2.50
Mch 19. bought at Evanston.	
Rope, 75/Butter, 25/soap, 20/--	1 20
Coffee, 35/Boun, 80/paper, 40/	1 55
Syrup. & Can 1.30./Cunelles	1 30
Harrow Teeth--20 lts a. 10 <u>cts.</u>	2.00
Nails, 50/Axe halve, 50/	1.00
Postage, 25/ Pills, 25./	.50
paid Cash at Randolph.	3.75
paid at at Echo, 1.60/ S. Springs, .55/	2.15
Garden Seeds. 75/	.75
200 flour 6.00/ Meal, 150/	24.05
	7.50
Oats at Woodruff	.70
oats &c at Echo.	.50
Coalville, 1.00/ Wanship, 1.50/	2.50
oats of Nixon .70/ Team at Summit 3.00	3.70
Entered in Book, folio. 1 65.	(p. 9)

March 1877, 6 Ready for Bear River. stormy.

7 Went farm to city, staid.

8 Rain & Mud (this A.M.)

9 Snow & thawing, all white P.M. Went to Centreville by train

S 10 Returned to City and to farm.

S 11 Very sick last night & to day. pain in stomach as when seriously hurt years ago.

M 12 Walked to City to Meet Southworth about property at Farmington--quite unwell.

T. 13

W. 14 Drove up to farm with Samuel and John. Got my things and went to City. Staid at Helenas & made ready for my trip tomorrow. Samuel and John Worked at Gorden (p. 11)

Mch. 15. One P.M. left S.L.City for my Ranch on Bear River & went to Farmington. Sold place to Southworth.

16th Drove to Morgan City.--30 Miles.

17. Drove to Echo City.

18 Drove to Wasatch.

19 Drove to Woodruff, via Evanston.

20 Drove to Sucker Springs.

21 Drove to Geo Snyders, & waited for Martha to come from Kanyon then drove to Smiths' Fork.

22. Bro Bourne, took his team & helped us through to our Ranch. found Janthus all right. Spent a few days giving directions to Janthus about business, showing W. Hawkins and Jim Shelmerdine where to locate &c. and on the inst started back for City with Martha & Hawkins, O H. Groo went in about the same time. (p. 13)

1877--April Reached City from Ranch on the inst. Snowstorm in the Park. & Got Hards team to help up the summit. Arranging for and hauling out material for building on Samuel's Lot. on bench East of City.

19 Brought out nails &c from Callahuns and P.M. put up the frame of new building.

20 Snowed last night & all this day. P.M. went to lot & cleaned snow of lumber.

21. Heavy frost last night ice on water & iceicles from eves of house, and crust on snow--ground covered. with Samuel worked on house. (p. 15)

May 12, & 13. Special Conference of church at Salt Lake City. Authoraties sustained--no change. (p. 17)

1877, May

Samuel W. Richards, p. 150

1877, May 18. Cold Snowstorm this Morning & continued with rain all day. fitting ground with wet and covering Mountains with snow Moved cupboard to E. C. R. for H. in morning & waited in storm for Glass at Culmer's then went to Farm with John.

19. planted some corn. Geo. Chase & Mary Amelia called at Farm. Eve. rode to City.

Sun. 20. Early rode to Farm cloudy and light showers in P.M.

21st O.H.Groo & Martha Married.

Tues. 22d Morn went to City and was informed that Orson H. Groo, and Martha had been married the evening before by Elias Smith as Judge, without giving me the least intimation of any such intention. (at bottom of page 18)

~~May-31st--Bined-at-J-Bournes-at-Snties-fork-and-reached-the-Ranch-about-5. P.M.-all-wells--little-dog-curley-was-run-over-and-killed.~~ (sic) (p. 19)

22 Gave L. W. Richards receipt in full of all demands.

Wedns May 23. Repaired the wagon for trip to Bear River. Paid E Wheeler \$7.50 for land he let Joseph Morris have of his Entry.

25. doing business & loading up for Ranch

Sat. 26 Left City with 6 children for the Ranch--drove to Parley's Park campd on small stream.

27th Drove on to Echo and 4 miles up the Canyon.

Mon. 28. Drove to Wasatch.

Tues. 29 Went to Evanston and then about 16 Miles down 1 Pm river. Cold wind and rain.

30 Drove over the hills and down to Ranch below Randolph Ford.--Snow squalls all day.

Wed. 31. Cold rain all morning P.M. drove to Suoker Springs. (p. 21)

1877 Friday June 1st Today drove from Sucker Springs to Ranch arrived at 5 P.M.--Founded Janthus at Smiths Fork & dined there Little dog Curley run over & Killed.

S. 2d. Worked at house putting in things brought out &c. Hunters Men passed going north to buy up stock.

Sun. 3d at house all day. Tanner & Janthus went to Evans Showers with heavy thunder.

Mon. 4. Went to Kanyon with two teams & the boys, for logs & poles.

Morning foggy. Day pleasant.

T. 5th Made Pig pen &c about home.

W. 6. Went to Kanyon with boys & 2 teams.

T. 7 Janthus & Whitney started for City and John with them to Sniders to help drive 2 Cows. I was making fence &c about home. (p. 22 at bottom)

June 19. first bloom on the peas. have very fine Raddish.

1877 June F. 8th Went through the bottoms to see where to make hay roads, and to see about the grass, and other labor about home. making Parts &c.

(Minnie sick.)

S 9 Went with John to Kanyon for poles. got a load by the big rock. (Minnie quite sick.)

S.10. about home.

M. 11 Went to Montpelier with Franky.

T. 12 Returned to Ranch with lumber &c.

T. 14. Went Fishing with children caught 49 mostly trout.

F. 15 Went to Kanyon back of house for Poles, & wrote letters home, &c.

Very fine warm weather this week

1877, June

Samuel W. Richards, p. 152

S. 16. about home, very sore hands.

Sun. 17 Quite sick to day, fasted and took medicine. Boys killed a pine-hen. A deer fed nr the house.

M. 18. Went to Kanyon nr the house, for logs and poles.

T. 19. Worked on the house, boys got clay &c. for house, and we put poles in the garden fence. (p. 25)

1877.
June; W. 20. Children went fishing in Morn. while I did some jobs. got ready for Montpelier and St. Charles.--P.M. Went to Montpelier with Albert. A pleasant day.

T. 21. Drove to St Charles.--took a load of Salt to Hiram Rich dined with Wm Bridge & family.

F. 22. Got some stock of M. G. Anderson, and returned to Montpelier. Rain to day. Staid last night at Bishops Hunts and tonight at C. Robinsons

S. 23. A very cold wind this Morning. continued all day. Drove home to Ranch with stock Tonight a very heavy frost Ice on slough--Killed Potatoe tops & wilted things generally. Very large herd passed 2,000 head. (p.27)

June 24 S. A cool day. P.M rain in Valley & hills white snow. caught nice trout with children in Themes Fork. Large herd by.

Mo. 25 Went to Kanyon.

T. 26. Fence. Stock and at Work about the house.

W. 27. Got 2 calves from herd at G.G.s place. Got Willows & worked at fence & garden

T. 28. Went to Kanyon. Morn sowed Beet seed

F. 29. hills white with snow Raining this Morning. soon cleared. put window in East Room & other jobs.

Sat. 30. first mail over river. letter fo 7th of M. A. R. Went to

for Logs & poles. (p. 28 at bottom)

July 6. Cow--Cremmy Bulls. (p. 29)

July Sun. 1st Was about home.

M. 2 Went to Kanyon

T.-3-- Went to Kanyon.

4th of July. Went to Smith's Fork with Mrs Groo, and met my team bringing Helena & children & returned home with them.

T. 5th Unloading and getting things in place at house.

F. 6 Whitewashing house sent John to Montpelier Moved some logs for stable.

Sat. 7 With Janthus put up Logs for cattle shed 22x16 ft. John returned with little lumber. (96 ft.) Looked after stock.

Sun 8. at home wrote Lizzie. others went fishing. (p. 31)

July--1877. 19th Went to Evanston for supplies, to Echo Kanyon, for things left at Reese's by Janthus, and took back Cow from Calls,

Wed. 25th

Augt 4 Commenced Haying

Augt 6. Hauled 1st load, & at night a severe frost, cut down Potatoes

7th heavy frost again.

12th Fixed up things for trip to City

Augt 13. Started Janthus to City. Took Mrs Gillet Groo & family in with him. (p. 33)

August 1877 25. finished raking & hauling hay. all but one load.

Sun 26. Hauled last load of Hay. Was very sick today. vomiting & weak,

Bear Lake Valley Stake of Zion organized.

T. 28. Went to Montpelier with Jane.

29 Returned home with lumber &c. John dug for coal with, Bro Groo.

30. Dug for Coal with John. & Bro. G.

31. Dug for Coal with Raymond & Groo.

Sept. 1st Went to Kanyon with Albert and John dug with R.E. & Groo.

Sept. 2nd Pres B. Young burried today. Died at 4. P.M. on Wednesday. 29th at S. L. City. C. Rich called to day at Ranch and gave us some particulars of his sickness, death, and instructions to the Stakes of Zion, about meetings Mourning &c. (p. 35)

Sept. 3d Mon. Worked with Bro Groo at the Mine found Lime ledge.

T. 4th Worked about home.

W. 5 Went to Smiths Fork. found a Bull left by Taylor given out. cared for it and took to the Ranch.

T. 6th Branded & Marked stock, and repaired Corral fences.

F. 7th prepareing to leave for City.

Sat. 8th Left Ranch with Helena and Maud for city. Dined at Snider's and camped at night at Sucker Springs.

Sun. 9th one horse "Laura" went back and I returned to Snider's for her and sent from there to Ranch I returned to Camp. John came up with the mare in the Evening

Mon 10. Drove to Randolph and staid with Cornelius Evans. Saw a/c of Prest Youngs' funeral. (p. 37)

Sept 1877 Tues. 11 Drove to Woodruff. One horse lame & tried to change

W. 12. Drove to Wasatch and Camped at Hoopers Station with Cronch. (Cronch) Showers of rain today. 1st for 3 Mo.

T. 13th Drove to Echo at Stevensons. Showery to day & cold winds.

F. 14th changed my lame horse at Coalville with Prest Cluff, & drove on to Wanship, stopped with Roundy Found Samuel P. Janthus Weathy Sister

Cain & her family at Coalville.

Sat 15. Drove home to City found family well & happy to meet them.

Sun. 16th Spent at home with family, Helena & Maud went to City last

Eve. to see Martha. (p. 39)

Oct. 5th 6th & 7th attended Conference Meetings, and to the 27th was looking after necessary business to return to Ranch. Was at Farmington, Centerville, and Bountiful, visiting & on business. Sold part of a 5 acre Lot for \$100.00 Mary Ann & her family arranged to go to Virgin City, for the winter, not being well situated on the bench farm for winter.

October 27. Left S.L. City & drove to Hardy's & Camped with stock, Helena, Maud John & Janthus along. 10 inches of snow fell tonight. Had a very severe trip to Ranch on Bear River where we arrived

Sunday Eve. Nov. 4th 1877. and found children all well. Took out with us, 19 head of stock 3 for Heath. 3 calves for A Richards 2 for self, 1 for Vance. 2 cows 1 Mare for Pratt. & Cows & Calves for Raleigh. Mare & Colt for Cummings. (p. 40 at bottom)

About the 10th or 15th Mrs Pratt's Lineback Cow, took the Bull. (p. 41)

Nov. 1877 Tues. 6 & Wedns. 7 Nights some snow fell but melted during the day.

T. 8th Went for wood with 2 teams pleasant

F. 9. Myself, Groo & Gee dug for coal. Cadwell went up. A pleasant day.

S. 10.--Killed pigs with Robt, Gee, and it was a very pleasant day.

Sun. 11. Took a stroll through the bottoms caught a Duck & some fine trout. a warm pleasant day, some cloudy.

Mon. 12 John went to Canyon & I worked about home. Cloudy but warm.

Tues 13. Went with John for green poles.

Wed. 14 Hauled manure on to garden

Thurs 15 Went with Boys & 2 teams to Kanyon for green poles. no frost
a very little snow fell last evening.

F. 16--Went with albert for dry wood.

S. 17. Hauled Manure to the garden, & sundry jobs. Mr Swan called on his
return from driving stock East. fine weather to now--some cloudy.

Sun 18. pleasant day. about home. Bro Croo & others called in.

Mon. 19 Went to Kanyon for wood.

Tues. 20. Hauled Manure to garden.

Wed. 21. Went out with Call, Sessions & George who were looking for a Hay
Ranch &c. to settle. John & Albert went for posts. Ground froze last
night & to night, and no thawing.

Thurs. 22. Hauled manure after Call and Sessions left. Some snow this Eve
4 Men returned herdsmen, with horses camped with us.

Frid. 23. severe snow squalls today P.M. Men left,--put covering on shed
(p. 42 at top)

Frid. 23. Estella got her Lip Cut by John & Albert falling against her
as she had a knife in her hand. (p. 43)

1877 Wrote to Wealthy yesterday. sent to Montpelier by Men.

Nov. Sat. 24. Very cold last night but pleasant to day. Plastered the
Kitchen.

Sun 25. At home reading & writing.

M. 26. Went for Poles with John.

Tues. 27. Started with John for Randolph for supplies, gone five days.
pleasant but severely cold all week. Reached home late Saturday Evening.

December. Sun. Dec. 2. At home. A very fine day. cold & clear nights.

M. 3. Made a door & hung 2 & other jobs. snowing lightly most of the day.

T. 4 to Canyon for wood with John & A

W. 5 to Canyon for wood with John.

T. 6. Making Calf corral under shed

F. 7 Hauling up hay from the bottoms

S. 8 Hauling hay--shot a Duck. five past days, very plasant cold.

Sun. 9 At home--Killed a steer.

Mon 10 Went to Canyon with 2 teams.

Tues. 11. Put barrel in Spring & jobs at home.

Wed. 12. See 1st Page in Book.

(the following was written upside down on the page.)

~~1877-June--Montpelier-by-Janthus-Bill-at-Store--8.20~~

~~Montpelier-by-Goods 7.45~~

~~Hiram-Phelp-by-lumber 5.00~~

~~June-22. Wm-Budger--By-Hase-- \$10.00~~

~~26 Montpelier-by-Goods 1.17 (sic)~~

Entered folio 165.

DIARY OF
SAMUEL L. RICHARDS
1887
(Vol.VII)

January, Saturday 1. 1887. Rode to City in the morning for papers & Mail.

Dined at home with C. Crismon, wife & family, having a pleasant visit.

Sunday 2. At Sunday School in the Ward. opened it with prayer. spoke to the school while passing sacrament took charge of Young ladies Bible class, and made a few remarks at close. William Parker & family dined with us. Spent evening with M.A. at Bro. Harri's. just returned from Mission to Wales, of which we had interesting conversation. (p. 2)

January, Monday 3. 1887. Went up on Bench to look for hay Wheat, &c.

Called on M. Carn. J Johnson & others in the Ward. half day at Dam, with water-Master--R. Siddoway. Morn. Carrie rode to city with Siddoway's folks.

Tuesday 4. Took things to Carrie in City. Got Registered letter from Albert, and City papers to read. Made purchases & returned home. Eve. at Ward Priesthood Meeting 4 short lectures.--4 ordained to the Office of Deacon. My language in ordaining was criticised which led to many remarks, and almost to controversey. (p. 3)

January, Wednesday 5. 1887. Snowing most of the day. Went to Groves & Cairn's on business. Afternoon went to F. Cleverly's for hay, with one horse and light wagon.

Thursday 6. In morn, with Bro. Johnson, visited Eld. Lorenzo Snow in the penitentiary. found him in excellent spirits. Returned home and at 11 A.M. with M.A. went to fast meeting in Ward--it was well attended, and with liberal donations. After Meeting went to Geo. Crismons for dinner. A large company of ward were present.--Driggs, Hansen, Johnson, McChie,

1887, January

Samuel W. Richards, p. 159.

Curtis, O. Young, Pratt, Eldredge, Evening at home, wrote to Albert. (p.4)

January, Friday 7. 1887. Went to City with Edith. Had quite an interview with Bro. F.D.R. on doctrine & Patriarchal Authority. Edith took Music lessons. I made purchases; left Carrie at her boarding place & we returned home. Cloudy & cold wind to day. cleared up & cold at evening. Writing in my Journal, and reading papers got in City.

Saturday 8. Mud froze up this morning. Sent Willie to town for Carrie and after their return I went to F. Cleverly's for Hay. Not well this evening face is swelling, & head & neck very sore. News received in City of the acquittal of Thompson for Killing E.M. Dalton at Parowan. A brutal murder justified by a Non Mormon partizan, Jury. (p. 5)

January, Sunday 9. 1887. Face much swollen from my cold, and soreness in my neck and head. Children went to Sunday School, & prizes were distributed. Cold, but fairly pleasant wintry day. At 2 P.M. at Ward Meeting with M.A.R. & Carrie. H.H.Harris gave an account of his late Mission to Wales, describing the feelings of many of the people he visited, and I gave an account of my late visit at the Pen. & interview with Lorenzo Snow. Pains moving from my head, down my back.

Monday 10. 4 inches of snow this Morn. & continued much of the day. At 10 A.M. was at the meeting of the Ward held in School House for business relating to the Ward incorporation. Reports of Building Committee for past year and all financial matters of the ward, and donations were called for to pay debts of the Ward. B. C.--I donated \$3.00 Storm abated towards evening which I spent writing in family Record & Diary. (p. 6)

January, Tuesday 11. 1887. Fresh snow this Morn. Went to City & called on

1887, January

Samuel W. Richards, p. 160

Bro Franklin. Learned of items from F.S.Richards in Washington, Moses Thatcher in Mexico, about land purchase &c. also from the East about the Dewey Genealogy called on Carrie. Evening Lectured to the Priesthood of the Ward, upon Patriarchal and family government. The natural Law honored, and the spiritual fully acquired as High priest, makes complete the Patriarchal power in the parent. Letters from Lizzie Stella & John.

Wednesday 12. Wind & snow most of the day. Called at Wheeler's, went to F.C. for hay and to Ward House to settle tithing. Had a very pleasant chat with Driggs, Johnson & Pratt. They spoke of being much pleased with my Lecture last evening, & that many others had expressed the same. several points of doctrine were discussed freely & we were all agreed in our views. Evening spent at home--where I took children from school.(p. 7)

January, Thursday 13. 1887. A very stormy day--Mostly rain. Took children to school in Morn. and went on to Chrismon's, for a call. Had a free chat about church and political matters, & returned home in a heavy rain. Spent most of day in house reading and writing. Wrote to the Herald & Star under date of the 12th.

Friday 14. A fair day after raining most of night. Sun very warm, water running every where. Took children to school, in morning. Went to city for Carrie, called at Histns Office & heard of passage of the Edmunds Tucker Bill by the House but rejected by the Senate, and a Conference called. Got papers & returned home. Carrie with me. (p. 8)

January, Saturday 15, 1887. A very uncomfortable day out. A cold strong South wind. Brought down a load of hay from F. Cleverley's Had a good chat with Bro. Wheeler, & got his horse. Got grains at Harris'. North wind & raining this Evening. Nearly sick with my Cold. My Cough much worse.

Sunday 16. This Eve. Bro & Sister Harris with us. Children at Sunday school at 2 P.M. I was at Ward meeting and heard J.R Winder commenting upon the spirit of the times & action of Genl Gov. against Saints. By Bishop's wish I followed, and spoke of the work of God, as relating just as much to the wicked as to the saints. The whole human family were his. Saints by obedience were saved. The Wicked by disobedience were damned. Their cup must be full to make their judgment just. (p. 9)

January Monday 17. 1887. Was at home most of day. Called on Mr Wheeler for a chat and shaft stick for buggy. Bro. Cocheron came in while there. Grubbed some sage brush above canal, and was writing this evening an article for the paper. Science and religion. Harmony in all truth. Children at school. A comfortable fair day.

Tuesday 18. Cool N. W. wind this morning. With M.A.R. went to city. She stopped at Mary Currie. I made several calls. Dined at Sister Maria's. Left my "Article" for the paper with Bro. F. to read. called on Carrie at "Mary Ellen's" and home with several letters & papers. Mailed letters to Janthus, Wm Parker and Wealthy Ensign. (p. 10)

January, Wednesday 19. 1887. A terrific South Wind all last night and most of the day. today. A fearful snow squall at Evening, from N.W. with strong wind.

Thursday 20. More mild this Morn, but little snow. and no wind. children go to school, and I with Mother go to the city, spent a very pleasant hour with Bro. Franklin at his Office called on dentist about teeth, and returning brought home from Mill. Flour 50 & Coal 60, & Wheat 20, Apples 25. Evening, reading Proff's Le Conte's Lectures. Sunday Lectures in Cal. Morn. harnessed Sis. Wheelers team for her to go to City. (p. 11)

January, Friday 21 1887. Left Harmony in all truth, at News Office Snowing furiously all forenoon. Afternoon went to City with Edith to get her music lesson & bring Carrie home. Wash day at home. Found Mother Robinson in sore distress over a late occurrence with Lizzie R. and the Big Coop. where she had been getting goods, also having to move again soon to where she could get water for house use. Mud extremely bad. everywhere but on the hill. Got papers to read, and a letter from Maud in Montpelier.

Saturday 22. A comfortable winter day, with a little sunshine. About home all day. some repairs made on the house. stable & other. Reading considerable, and wrote letter to Maud, about coming home &c. Studying--"Eternity of Marriage." for next Lecture at Priesthood Meeting. (p. 12)

January, Sunday 23. 1887. A mild but cloudy day. children went to Sunday school, and I went to City for Mail &c. called at Bro. Henry's--Got letters from T.H.Hurman at 2 P.M at Ward meeting heard Elders, J. Briggs, & M.L. Pratt, with a few good remarks from Bishop. He gave notice that I was to Lecture next Wednesday Evening. Evening children all at Association Meeting. I wrote in my Diary & letters to Jane C Hindley & Lizzie S. Richards. Made list of questions to ask F.D.R.

Monday 24. Snowing all the afternoon. At work with W. Handley getting brush for the Dam, & water ditch. (p. 13)

January, Tuesday 25. 1887. Went to City to day & took things to Carrie, supplies &c. Dined with her & Lonie Cain. Had a nice call on Bro. Franklin. Bro's, John H. Smith Perry, and Workman from Idaho. Present at same time each on business, of Ministry &c. called tithing office for feed &c. at Edward's Meat Market, & Post Office. A cold Northerly wind today.

Wednesday 26. Went to Lefler's Mill for Coal. Evening went to Ward Priest-

hood Meeting, and Lectured on the Eternity of Marriage, of which notice had been given, and a full house present, after which it was voted that I continue the subject on Sunday Evening before the M.I.A. Meeting, at same place. The Mission of Christ to Nephites was spoken of by J. Smith. A very comfortable winter day. (p. 14)

January, Thursday 27. 1887. children went to school and Mother rode down and spent the day with Sister Curtis. I went for them and fixed the thimble on wagon at Small's shop. Heavy snow squalls to day, with northerly winds. Wrote to Albert and arranged items for my lecture next Sunday night. Friday 28. called on Bro. & Sister Wheeler. found them comfortable. Went to city for Carrie. Got papers & letter from Whitney. Found no chance to send parcel to daughter M.A. Streeper. After returning home went to F. Cleverley's for hay. Evening spent in reading news and some writing. Valley covered with snow, and the wind quite cold. (p. 15)

January, Saturday 29. 1887. Snowing most furiously till noon. P.M. went to City and to High Priest Quorum Meeting at 2 P.M.--Bro's Britton, Elias Morris & Snelgrove were speakers, S.W.R. dismissed. Revelation to John Taylor read by Bro. B. & remarks made that aroused E. Morris, to have some persons called to account, and Quorum teachers were appointed to each City Ward. Called on F.D.R. for doctrinal information, and on E.M. Weiler for Money.

Sunday 30. Rained nearly all of last night. At 2 P.M. Ward meeting heard Elders Simmons & Stewart, Missionaries from City. S. on current topics and Stewart more on family government. Evening I spoke to the joint M.I.A. of the Ward upon the necessity of plural Marriage in connection with the Eternity of the Marriage Covenant; had a full house & careful attention.

A little more than one hour speaking. Gave instances of where plurality became necessary to perpetuate name and generation in midst of Israel.(p.16)

January, Monday 31. 1887. Went to City with Mary Ann We called on Bro. Carlloss about Lot in 4th Ward.--on Sister Moria's, and I went to Carrie's in 12th Ward. Paid Money at the Co-op, and bought fruits &c--took home Coal from the Mill in 1st Ward. Found Charles & Lizzie Crismen just leaving house as we arrived home. had "chit-chat"--but they did not go in. Nice warm day--thawing fast and very soft getting home--horse nearly given out.

February, Tuesday 1 Snowing furiously all for part of the day. Went to Cleverley's & Harris' for feed in the afternoon. Evening commenced snowing for the night, & turning cold. Wind from N.W. At priesthood meeting. Johnson Helmsley, Smith, Dunster, Curtis, McGhie, Carn, & Bishop Driggs were speakers, much upon the subject of Honesty in personal deal. Rewards Offered for Prests Taylor and Cannon, by Gilson. (p. 17)

February, Wednesday 2. 1887. Several inches of snow this Morn. Went to C. Crismen's, with M.A.R. who stopped to help Lizzie C. and I went to city to take parcel to Carrie. Some Sun, Some Squalls. Called on Bro. Franklin. No news yet from U.S. Sup. Court or Congress, of doings against Utah Returned home, and took papers to Bro. Wheeler. Had talk about the prospects threatening Utah, &c Evening with children studying & writing.

Thursday 3. Fast day. Had a very interesting meeting at Ward house. Bishop Driggs did not expect to meet the ward soon again in that capacity. Would likely be in the Pen for "Co-hab" before the month was out. He spoke very feelingly to the people giving council and instructions. I

spoke of the responsibility of Bishops and duty of members, as those of parents and children. All members of family to rally around & sustain the head. Went to C Crismen's for Mary Ann. donated currents (p. 18)

February, Friday 4. 1887. Went to City for Carrie, and left her at Louie Siddoway to go with her to Young Ladies meeting. Met Evan Richards at historians office and saw F.D.R there. called on Sister Maria at Post Office & got papers for Mary Ellen Robinson & left them at house. Had clip for buggy mended in City.

Saturday 5. A spring like day, snow all gone, and south wind drying ground fast. Was about home all day, making water ditch above the house, fixing the light wagon, and sundry jobs about the house. Near Eve. went to Harris' for "grains" for the animals.--2 sacks.--25 cts South wind this Eve. like more storm. (p. 19)

February, Sunday 6. 1887. Showers last night, and much wind from south today drying up the mud. At 2 P.M. went with family to meeting. The Bishop & councillors Johnson & Hansen did the talking. Bishop Driggs was very earnest in his testimony and instructions to the people. recounting the evidences of the truth of this dispensation by the angels who had appeared and bourne testimony of it, to many who had seen their ministrations. Carrie went to City. Evening, all of us went to Bro. Wheelers.

Monday 7. Most of day at home. Went to Trim's Corral for straw and to Schutler's farm for hay. Did some cleaning land of brush. Wash day at home. US. Supreme Court decide in favor of Lorenzo Snow's release from imprisonment, and against the segregation practice of the Utah Courts.(p.20)

February, Tuesday 8. 1887. I go to City & learn particulars of the reversal of practice of the Courts. L. Snow released this P.M. Took Edith

1887, February

Samuel W. Richards, p. 166

for Music Lesson & brought home load of Coal, 1000 lbs. Called on Carrie in City. Letter from Janthus about Estate This Eve. at Priesthood Meeting (Ward) Several speakers were interesting.--M.Carn, Prye, Clarke, Curtis, Dunster, McGhie, Crismon, Richards & O.Young, & Hansen & Bishop. Very mild this evening.

Wednesday 9. A very blustering day, of strong South Wind, Not out much, my head quite bad. called on Wheeler, attended to horse for them. Wrote to "Jennie"-Montpelier (p. 21)

February, Thursday 10. 1887. Threatening storms & heavy wind. Went to city for letters & news, and called on Carrie to say Mrs Wheeler would call for her tomorrow. Called on Mary Ellen R. & had supper. Got one dollar of John R. Brought home sugar & Sundries. Mailed letter to Jennie J. Quimby.

Friday 11. Big raid by deputies for Taylor & Cannon, & Preston. A promising fair day. Harnessed Mrs Wheelers horse for her to go to city--would bring Carrie. Wm & Mary Parker came over and brought Grapes of fruit from Dixie. Evening all went to Sociable at Ward House--had an account of Driggs & Crismon soon going to the "pen." A very delightful time. Addresses by Driggs, Richards, Crismon & Pratt. Told Bishop D. that more than seven women should bear his name and add to his exaltations eternally. (p. 22)

February, Saturday 12. 1887. No storm considerable wind. Went to City to find Mattie Parker to come up on a visit. Met Bro F.D.R. & L. Snow, at Historians Office. Got letters from "David & Annie" and from Alice Pincock. Children had Valentine party in the Ward school house. Edith and Willard attended. Brought Hay potatoes & Corn from Wm Hundby's.

Sunday 13. Wrote Lizzie & Hayes this Evening. Very black clouds & strong South wind very unpleasant to be out. At 2 P.M. was at Ward meeting, and heard Missionaries Woodruff and Bennion, 2 Young Elders, speaking upon the general topics of the times. the Lords ways of trying his People &c. A full house and a good meeting Bishop Driggs presiding. Evening while children were at Meeting, with Mrs R. called on Bro. & Sist. Wheeler. At home was writing, &c. (p. 23)

February, Monday 14. 1887. Anniversary Wedding day, with M A. R. and Valentine's day. Called on Bro. & Sister Wheeler. Saw Bro. Johnson about hay, & rode to Geo. Crismon's, on the same business. Returned home, and went on the Water ditch and made 3/4 of day, from 10-45, to 5 P.M. others at work on Dam and ditch. Eve. wrote letter to Ellen Parker. South wind all day, and considerable snowing in mountains.

Tuesday 15. Went to City for Mail and News. Dined with Sister Maria, and saw Charles & "Eddie". Called at Carries. Sophia Taylor supposed to be dying A warm spring like day. Got letter from Samuel & Jane Ida. Went to Harris for Grains, and in Evening to Ward Priesthood Meeting Many spoke by Bishops request. I spoke of true Liberty and Freedom as in the Gospel-- the most perfect Law of liberty. Children at party at M.W.Pratts. (p.24)

February, Wednesday 16. 1887. A cold windy, wintry squally day. Geo. Crismon sent me load of hay. I was at home to day, doing some necessary jobs. Helped to stack the hay, and protect from the strong winds. Eve. wrote a long letter to S.P.R. answering questions of his about the "Second death." as spoken of in the Rev. chap. 26. Ver. 6. Snowing well this Evening.

Thursday 17. Storming all forepart of the day. P.M. went to Bishop Driggs to see about some work he wanted done, from there there to C. Crismon's & home. Evening at a Ward meeting in School house. Quite a number spoke their feelings about the Bishop going to the "Pen." Myself, among the number. A cloudy & very dark evening. (p. 25)

February, Friday 18. 1887. More snow fell last night. near noon went to Bishop Driggs' and repaired his barn doors. Made one and hung it. Brought home 2 sacks of corn on the Cob. Near Eve. went to the City, for Mail paper's &c. My Article "Harmony in all Truth." appeared in this "Evenings News." Called on Bro. Franklin, and on Carrie & reached home late. Roads extremely muddy.

Saturday 19. With Willard's help, moved three loads of manure on to the garden. two loads of brush from land to plow, and one load of rock. Did considerable brush cutting on land above old canal we were clearing to plow. Our Bishop, Apollas G. Driggs, and others sent to the Pen. today. (p. 26)

February, Sunday 20. 1887. A stormy morning, about noon went to City for Mail and papers, & took parcel to Carrie. Saw C. & Lizzie Crismon who said Sister Sophia Taylor was no better. One week now without speaking or taking any nourishment. Called at Bro. Henry's and learned the Bill against Utah passed the Senate last Friday. Card from Janthus about Dividend for M.A.R. Eve. children at Meeting, & I with M.A.R. at home, reading, & writing letters

Monday 21. A cold windy day. South wind. Went to Harris, about Grains, to Cleverly's about a horse, and to H. Standish, to get Old Maje shod, & a stick for axle to light wagon. P.M. went to Bro Walkers about putting in axle to wagon, to Sis. McGhie, about notice of Sociable to be furnished

1887, February

Samuel W. Richards, p. 169

to the News, and to Trims for items to send to Cal. abt his Money from the Pendleton Estate. Eve. wrote notice of Ward Sociable to the Bishop for the paper. (p. 27)

February, Tuesday 22. 1887. Washington's Birth day. Went to City, found all business suspended. Post Office closed. Took in an item from Mrs McGhee, & Louie Siddoway for the News, about sociable for the Bishop. Evening was at Priesthood Meeting, in the Ward. Quite a number of the bretheren were speakers. Councillors Hansen & Johnson, presiding.

Wednesday 23. This morn. went to Bro. Johnson's for a Horse to put with Mine to go over Jordon to Wm Parker's. Our Journey a cold one, against a strong south wind, cold and Snow over Jordon. Spent a pleasant Eve. at William's and the night. (p. 28)

February, Thursday 24. 1887. A strong south wind continues and is very cold. Returned home from Wm Parkers afternoon, and called at Bro. Winder's Farm. reached home took Bro. Johnson's horse home and called on Miss L. Siddoway to inform her of the change desired in the article sent to the News, so as to include Geo. Crismon Brought home some wine, wheat and fresh, Pork.

Friday 25. Quite a snow storm in night & turned very cold. wind from N.W. called on Wheeler's & fixed stable. Went to City & brought home Carrie and David Spilsbury, up from Toquerville. Brought flour from Mill and Dog meat from Market. Quite wintry to night. (p. 29)

February, Saturday 26. 1887, A clear cold wintry day for wind, but thawed considerable in the road. Went to city to H.P. Quorum Meeting. Was the first one called upon to speak. Spoke of the length of time I had been in the ministry & the responsibility of my labors. My entire experience only

confirmed my faith & hopes. spoke of some of the great leading features of the work such as had never characterized any former dispensation F. Little, W.H. Miles, E. Morris, McRae, & others spoke. Letter from Maud & answered it.

Sunday 27. Quite a pleasant day. D. Spilsbury and Carrie, went to City to Sunday School & Meeting. I went to Ward meeting and heard Elders, Hardy and Priddy. Missionaries from the City. Evening wrote T. H. Hurmans about Simon Pendleton's Estate for Mr. Trim. Carrie returned home this evening. (p. 30)

February, Monday 28. 1887. Some frosty last night but Most delightful to day.--clear & warm I went to City for load of Coal for Bro. Wheeler. Took some things to Carrie. M.A.R. with me stopped at Mary Ellen's. I called at Bro. Taylor's residence to inquire when Sister Sophia T. was to be buried, and on Bro. F.A. Mitchell about Coal. This Eve. burned brush on hill.

March, Tuesday 1. Quite a summer day. Took wagon to Bro. Walker for repairs took his wagon and went to City with Mary Ann and attended the funeral of Prest Taylor's wife. Sophia Whittaker Taylor. held in 14th Ward assembly rooms. Prayer by S.W. Richards, & remarks, by Bishop Geo. H. Taylor & Prest A.M. Cannon, dismissed by Geo. Bywater, Large attendance. Got pass at U.S. Marshals office for "Pen" also one for Bro. Johnson. David Spilsbury returned home with us. Had letter from Albert at ranch. (p. 31)

March, Wednesday 2. 1887. Morn' went to Walker's for wagon with new axle in. P.M. went to City for load of Coal. from Home Coal Company. 10,00 lbs. and brought home, David & Carrie. Mailed letter to Albert

about bringing in a horse from ranch.

Thursday 3. Went Early to the Penetentiary and saw. Bro's Driggs Mousley, and Brockbank. Went in Company with Bro. Johnson. From there went to Fast meeting but was taken very sick at my stomach and went home. took some medicine & went to bed. was better towards evening. (p. 32)

March, Friday 4. 1887. Showery this Morn. some rain in night. still feeling quite poorly. Attended to the chores, and after dinner went to city for Carrie. Learned today the President had allowed the Edmunds Tucker Bill to become law, without his signature by keeping it 10 days. thus virtually giving his assent, if his name, to the Bill Had letters from Janthus & Wealthy. Carrie went to Association and then to C. Crismon's, to do a little work.

Saturday 5. A mild comfortable day. Went with M.A.R. to City expecting to go with Wm Parker to Bountiful after the Priesthood Meeting. Attended the Meeting at 11 A.M. Usual business, and then a question, what was the rock on which it was told Peter, Christ would build his Church? A Man from Cottonwood claimed it was Christ and spoke at some length of his views which were discountenanced by Prest A.M. Cannon, who occupied the rest of the time. Wm Parker not ready to go north we returned home. (Writing this Evening.) Mattie P. & Edith at home. (p. 33)

March, Sunday 6. 1887. A comfortable spring like morning. Called on Bro. & Sis. Wheeler. Mary Amelia and 4 of her children arrived a little before noon, on visit. At evening went with them to city on their return home, called on Mrs Robinson & Mrs Moore while waiting for train from north to see if Maud was aboard. She did not come and we returned home.

Monday 7. Went up to Cleverleys, and got Muscatelle Grape cuttings from

1887, March

Samuel W. Richards, p. 172

Schettler's farm, of two Kinds. Did some grubbing brush. P.M. went to City and brought up Maud who arrived on the Evening train, from Montpelier.

Warm and pleasant. Wrote some for the News. (p. 34)

March, Tuesday 8. 1887. Another lovely day. Rode to F. Cleverleys abt. horse Harrowed the garden, and burned weeds. After dinner went with M.A. R to C.Crismon's. She remained & I returned home. Willie J put to harrowing, and I to grubbing brush. Eve. writing for the News. and letter to "Stella."

Wednesday 9. Went to City with Maud; and took my comments on "Cleveland's" non-action and News Editors apology for him to the D. News Editor, & read to Nicholson & O.F. Whitney. Called several places on business & got mail from Post Office. Mailed letters to Mary Gee & "Minnie", M.A.R. returned from Crismon's this Eve. Was Harrowing & cleaning the ground for Wheat. Got potatoes of Briggs. (p. 35)

March, Thursday 10. 1887. This Morn. with M.A.R. went to Harris' for Grains for Cow. Returned and spent the day about home at work--field work, and burning weeds and brush. Moved Pear & plum trees from Wheeler's to my garden, and set them out.

Friday 11. Sowed first wheat this morning. Willie harrowed. Went to City in P.M. for Carrie and brought her things home. Crismon's Move their things & give up the house. called Market, Post Office, Tithing Office News Office & Historians Office. My communication to Editor News appeared this Evening. Read to F.D.R. my article "Pre-Existence and World Making." 3 letters from Heermans about Money for Trim, &c. (p. 36)

March, Saturday 12. 1887. Went to Johnson's about Potatoes. To Ludington's for Sugar, Saw Trim about business in California and brought home

straw from his farm. "Willie" harrowed the wheat, and I planted three Kinds of Peas, in the garden. Ground axes, Grubhoe & cot Wheelers and hauled manure onto the garden A delightful day, and many teams are engaged putting in grain.

Sunday 13. Went to city took cars and went to Bountiful to attend Conference. Bro. Musser on train with me. Both called at Bro. Dveerden's for our Breakfast, & rode with him & family to Meeting. A.M. Musser & C.W. Stayner were speakers. At noon went and dined with Sister Alice Carbridge at Meeting. P.M. the authorities were presented Eld. Golebreuth spoke and I followed till Prest Wm Smith came in, when I stopped speaking for him, & used the remaining time, & retired. Deputy Marshals after him & others, yesterday. (p. 37)

March, Monday 14. 1887. Still fine weather. Did some plowing, and prepared ground for small seeds, also for potatoe & corn ground. Moved some trees for Bro. Wheeler. Sowed Radish, Lettuce & Turnips.

Tuesday 15. Went to City with "Ma", Edith & Maud. afternoon on the Water ditch 1/2 day. Burmester & partner came up to look at land in School Section. Willie went to City, for "Ma" & Edith. (following written sideways) (Sunday 13.) after meeting went to Bro. Duerden's and took supper, & he went with us to train. Administered to 2 sisters for health--one at Bro. D's and one at meeting. Train was late & I did not reach home till near 10 P.M. evening. Walked from Bro. Musser's 1st Ward. Saw many old friends and had a very pleasant day. (p. 38)

March, Wednesday 16. 1887. Went into Ward for Potatoes, 2 of Siddoway, & 2 of Johnson. Willard harrowed in the Lucerne. planted Locust seed in garden. P.M. went to see Burmester in City, and had interview with him &

1887, March

Samuel W. Richards, p. 174

Mr Bird of the Land Office. Got my Boot from Bro. Riser's. Brought Anne McGhie out with me. Saw Wm Parker in City. Wrote letter to Heerman's for Trimm, and inclosed printed slip &c. A very warm day for the season.

Thursday 17. Cut and planted potatoes. Early Rose, & Early Goodrich.

Got oats of Bro. Briggs, and sowed Willard did the Harrowing. a fair day with considerable wind Albert arrived this Evening from the ranch.

A hard trip, performed on Horse-back. (p. 39)

March, Friday 18. 1887. Finished harrowing and marking out the Grain land for watering. Showers this Morn" and afternoon. Went to City in P.M. with Albert. and brought home Carrie & Maud. Called on Burmester & Bird abt land. Got papers, and sundry supplies, for the house.

Saturday 19. At work about home in Garden &c Sowed Asparagus seed & plowed among the bushes and pie plant bed. P.M went with Mary Ann, to Groves, to Winder's farm, to C. Crismon's, and took Louie C. up home with us. Daughter Lizzie Sophia R. came up from city to see us. Had a very pleasant with the children--7 of them together. all staid over night. Got corn and Carrots at Winder's. Albert, Edith & Willard went to Mattinee at Theatre. (p. 40)

March, Sunday 20. 1887. A very pleasant day. The children named all with us. at time of Sunday enjoyment. At 2 P.M. went with M.A.R. to the Ward Meeting Counsellor Johnson presiding. By request I addressed the Meeting & Bro. McGhie, followed I spoke of Christs visit to the people of this land, the Nephites, his teachings and prayer for the people, his breaking bread & the promised made, and also of man's duty to himself the world & his God. McGhie of the nations preparing for war. the end that must come.

Lizzie went home. Children to Meeting.

Monday 21. Was on water ditch, with boys & horse & plow part of day--
Made 2 days time.--(8 men out) A nice pleasant day wind in P.M. Cards
from S.P.R. & D.Spilsburry and Janthus. Wrote card to S.P.R in answer.
(p. 41)

March, Tuesday 22. 1887. Went to first Ward with Carrie, for Car. Got
flour & yeast powders. Went on to ditch 1/2 day till noon. 2 Briggs
boys with me. Albert went to Crismon's for feed. Afternoon with Albert
Grubbed some brush on several corners of lots in view of protecting claims.
"Willie" harrowed growing lucerne with Albert, did some clearing above canal.

Wednesday 23. Went to City with children, after moving several loads of
rock from above canal. Got Mail papers, Lime, Gro. Flour Bran &c. A
fine day. Cut up brush, & burned brush in afternoon. Called on Bro. &
Sis. Wheeler's. (p . 42)

March, Thursday 24. 1887. Went to City with Mother in Morn. Burmester
not in City. Left Mother to visit Sister Rogers, an old acquaintance.
P.M. engaged about home. Albert with folks went to Crismons to an evening
meeting, and returned home quite late.

Friday 25. Went to C. Crismens, with Willard for load of hay. Afternoon
went to City for the girls. Carrie & Maud, but they Missed me and walked
home. Light showers this Evening. Some house cleaning to day. (p. 43)

March, Saturday 26. 1887. Went in Morn' to City walked to Car Met Prest
Wm R. Smith, at Historians Office. Dined at Sister Maria's. Left Article
with "Editor of News" Pre-Existence and World Making. Some squally today.
Snow & rain. High Priests Quorum Meeting at 2 P.M. J. Clinton, --Coleman,
& Myself with others, as Doremus, & Prest Snelgrove. I spoke of learning
to rule by family government that the school, Fathers, Bishops & Prest of

Stakes to make fellowship complete everywhere that the Love of God may abound.

Sunday 27. Mailed "Utah & Civilization." To Editor of Ogden Herald. Was at Ward meeting and heard Elder W. Burton on family government Educating the youth &c.--a good practical discourse--J. Johnson--presiding. Evening children went to meeting and I called on Mrs Driggs with M.A.R. (p. 44)

March, Monday 28. 1887. Was plowing & work about home. Albert gone today.

Willard worked some on the ditch for North Lot.

Tuesday 29. A fine day. plowing and clearing new land above the canal, in Morning Went to City with Albert and Edith, and brought home Carrie, & Levi W. Richards, to look at some land near my residence. Brought home letters and papers. (p. 45)

March, Wednesday 30. 1887. Went and cleared at Brother Wheeler's ditch.

A man engaged to help me did not come. put in trough but could not stop the water. from the break in sand. P.M. clearing land at home and making ready for watering.

Thursday 31. Went with Albert on to Wheeler's ditch. and got the water down. P.M. went and turned water down for my land, the first let into the ditch this season. Watered potatoes trees &c. A large company of girls & boys at house tonight with music and entertaining games. (p. 46)

April, Friday 1. 1887. At home plowing & clearing ground and watering trees garden &c. Willard went with girls to street car My article on "Pre-existence and world Making" was in this Evenings "Deseret News."

Saturday 2. Went to city for Priesthood Meeting of the Stake. Called on Bro. Franklin & read to him My article on "Eternity of Marriage." Mary Ann went north with Streeper Got shoes at "Solomen Bros." for Willard and myself. Took lunch at Bro. Henry's. Saw Cousin Levi W.R. about land, and

1887, April

Samuel W. Richards, p. 177

returned home with Willard. Girls and myself alone. Willard and Albert away. A fine day. (p. 47)

April, Sunday 3. 1887. Spent most of day at home Turned water down for Wheeler Showed land for sale to Snell & Symons, who came from city. Examined article on "Eternity of Marriage" for the press, and other writing preparatory to my coming trip to Provo on the 6th for Conference. Children all out to meetings in the Ward, and Sunday school.

Monday 4. Was at home, moving manure plowing, planting potatoes, and watering. Went to Trim's for stick for harrow & to Smoots but found none. Albert & Willard with me. Turned water in for Wheeler's. plowed by the well. (p. 48)

April, Tuesday 5. 1887. Went to City in Morn, on business and returned home with girls. Evening went with all the girls & Albert to hear Lecture by Prof. Talmadge on "History of the Earth." &c, illustrated with numerous views. All returned home after Lecture

Wednesday 6. Went to Powells for Strawberry plants called on Bro. Groves, also. Turned water in the ditch. Ground very dry--no rain. P.M. walked to street car, to go and see Sister J.C. Hesndley, who had sent me a card. Did not find her at Mother Robinsons as expected, took supper at Sister Moores, and staid all night at Sister Maria's. (p. 49)

April, Thursday 7. 1887. This morn. called early on John Currie about Money. breakfasted at Maria's. went to Mother Robinson's 13th Ward. to hear of Jane Hindley, but did not see her. Got mail at Post Office, and meat for family & returned home. Met C. Crismen, who had been for Albert to go to his ranch for a horse, & found Albert gone. Very windy most of the day, was out but little wind so severe. Lizzie at work for Maud.

1887, April

Samuel W. Richards, p. 178

Wrote to S.P.R. and Janthus P. R.

Friday 8. Mostly cloudy, and near evening a very nice gentle shower of rain. wetting the ground nicely on top. Let water down Wheelers ditch. Sheep & cattle had damaged the ditch. Making beds in garden, & clearing off rock and brush from land. Albert came from Cresmons & helping "Carrie's" last day of school, at the University. Eve. girls out to party with Goodrick, after rain ceased. (p. 50)

April, Saturday 9. 1887. Went to city in morning, on business items. Called on Bro. Franklin, and on Bro. Henry Arnold at the "Globe." his place of business. Had refreshments there. Talked of his 3 years underground route to keep out of the Marshal's hands & the "Pen." Afternoon the girls came down, and I made some purchases and returned home with them. Last Evening shower did much good and well laid the dust.

Sunday 10. Went to Ward Meeting at 2 P.M. and heard Missionaries Moyle and Armstrong, on good practical religion & Morals. Went from there to C. Crismons and returned home on Old Frank. Called at Trims and gave him the news from Herman's in Cal. Evening wrote T.H Herman's, and in my diary. A very cold day & threatening Eve. (p. 51)

April, Monday 11. 1887. Cold south wind all day, but fair. Cut down hay at Wheeler's & brought some home. Went to City for 1/2 ton of Coal, on F. A. Mitchells order. Purchased Theatre tickets for children, to see Booths performance of. Girls washed and ironed at home. Letter from M.A.R. in Ogden, to be home on Friday. Marked out corn land. Albert at Crismon's.

Tuesday 12. At work all day in field and garden till near night. Evening took Lizzie, Maud and Carrie to theatre to see the noted Tragedian Boothe in the play, of Cardinal Richeleu"as minister of France. (p.52)

1887, April

Samuel W. Richards, p. 179

April, Wednesday 13. 1887. Ploughing and clearing land above the canal.

Watering Lucern &c. Moved several loads of rock. A nice day but cool last night.

Thursday 14. Finished plowing garden ground in forenoon, and about noon went to a surprise party at Crismon's. Lizzie C's Birthday. A large number, mostly ladies, from the City, of the Taylor family were present. Lizzie S. Richards & Louie Cain were principal movers, in the affair and very creditable Albert was there, and Maud and Carrie, went with me. A nice day, light frost last night. (p. 53)

April, Friday 15. 1887. At work at home clearing land. Still fine, and dry weather. Had water down this Evening.

Saturday 16. Willard went to Crismon's for feed. and to take sundry articles. Albert came up from there. I went to City on foot. Met Mary Ann, Whitney & Wealthy there on their way home to the farm. Met many old acquaintances, and hear of visitors who had enquired after me. purchased supplies and returned home with Whitney & girls, Carrie & Edith. (p. 54)

April, Sunday 17. 1887. A nice shower of rain last night. showery this Morn. but clears up. At home myself all day. was gathering up Material & writing for E.W.Tullidge relative to my Examination before Committee of House of Commons in London, 1854. Children went to Sunday School and Meeting. I called on Bro. & Sis. Wheeler --he very poorly, and in bed. Wealthy & children with us.

Monday 18. Was clearing land above the canal for Lucerne. Moved many loads of rock. Willard helping me. Whitney went to City with girls to do some trading. (p. 55)

April, Tuesday 19. 1887. Last night very cold for the season. Ice this

1887, April

Samuel W. Richards, p. 180

Morn 3/4 inch thick on tub. of water at well. Ice in creeks all around in water ditches. This A.M. sowed Lucern above canal. harrowed it in & cleared the ground of rock and brush Albert called & went on to Crismon's. Called at Wheeler's twice. Whitney & girls went to theatre in City this evening. Looked to watering Cousin Levi's Lot of Lucern.

Wednesday 20. Morn' went to City, and while the a very heavy rain fell, and a very cold on. Snow on the Mountains. Dined with Bro. Franklin. at F.S.Richards. Was requested to act in the Ward in the interests of the Stake library. Late extensive fire at Logan. Carrie worked at Harris' & children went after her at evening. Eve. had rain, thunder & lightning.

(p. 56)

April, Thursday 21. 1887. A most fearful stormy night was last night. Strong N.W. winds & snow. Looked after water in the ditches. L. Clark called about land. Afternoon went to Hanson's about trees, called at the Bishops, and to C. Crismon's for feed. M.A.R. Wealthy and others went to Mill Creek for the night. Carrie was at Harris', and in the evening quite a party of boys & girls came in for a visit. A cold day.

Friday 22. A fair day. Called on Wheeler's, & harnessed her horse Shoveled in ditch at house for Handley. Went to City about land for L.W.R took book to F.A.Mitchell. Wrote S.P.R about ranch Called on Levi W. Richards, and on M Weiler about renting ranch, and on S.H.B. Smith about Cow, & Beet seed. Got Telegram from Hermans, and after getting home went to Trimm's about dispatch from H. and to Lorenzo Clarks about land on the bench. M.A.R. Wealthy, & children, home to night. card from Janthus at Beaver on 18th. (p. 57)

April, Saturday 23. 1887. A cold day light showers around. Went to City.

1887, April

Samuel W. Richards, p. 181

Saw F. A Mitchell, abt land for L.W.R. and he furnished the money to buy. Paid for telegram from Hermans \$7.65.--and some bills due, & went home. Found Wealthy & Whitney had left for Ogden. I went and saw Trimm about the business of Herman's telegram. to Smiths mill for feed, & to Pro. Johnsons for potatoes. Cold Evening.

Sunday 24. Wrote & Mailed answer to telegram from Hermans. At Tabernacle Meeting 2 P.M. Speakers were two young Elder from Missions, 1st principles. Wrote answer to C.H. Toomer abt Marrying Maud. Gave my consent. Several of Wm Parker's family were over. Albert & Joseph Crismon, & towards Eve. quite a company of young folks. A very comfortable day.--Cool. (p. 58)

April, Monday 25. 1887. Looked after the watering in the Morning. Went to City with heavy wagon, got timber & teeth for a harrow. Young trees of of Levi W. Richards, & other items for house. Saw F.A.Mitchell about Deed for Lot on the hill for Cousin Levi. got blank forms for Deeds. Dined at Sister Maria's, and returned home in time to plow out some water ditches. Willard planted white corn. S. & W. of potatoes. plow point sharpened.

Tuesday 26. At 10 A.M. Met F.A.Mitchell to get deeds for Cousin Levi W. Richards of land near me on the bench. Levi, and 2 of his boys returned with me home, and after dinner we went to look over the lots bought I completed necessary papers, and we arranged for clearing and partly fencing. Wrote deed for L.W. Richards. A very pleasant day. (p. 59)

April, Wednesday 27. 1887. Warmer to day than usual. very nice for work. Went to the Ward for Eggs & straw. Making a new and heavy harrow. Girls went to City in morn. and Willard went for them at Evening.

Thursday 28. Went to City, Maud with me. Left Certificated Land for record, paid G.M.C. for hay (2.50), bought Coal Oil, sugar Harrow teeth, &

sundries. Moyle took my acknowledgment of Deed for Levi, W.R. Delivered papers to Levi of Lot 10, in block 12, bot of F. A. Mitchell. Albert at home on my return. Maud returned at Evening & with Carrie went to Mrs Handleys (answering). Paid 1.00 for dispatch from Hermans. Warmest day of the season. Worked on Harrow. (p. 60)

April, Friday 29. 1887. A very windy unpleasant day.--from the south. Threatening storm. Finished work on the Harrow. Janthus, Wm Parker and families. arrived soon after noon Water all off this morning. Near evening went and saw Watermaster Johnson, to have water all time at the house, and went to City street car at Park and brought up Lizzie. A gathering of young folks this Eve.

Saturday 30. Snowing all day. wintry indeed. Janthus & Albert went to City all others glad to stay at home. Storm prevented me going to High Priests Quorum Meeting. Called on Bro. & Sis. Wheeler. Morn put water on Lucern at night turned it off. Nice visit with children in the Evening. clearing up & windy in Evening. (p. 61)

May, Sunday 1. 1887. Snowed fast all forepart of day Went to 1st Ward & mailed letters and brought up coal from "Lefflers." Most of day at home. Wrote "Jennie" & "Stella."

Monday 2. Bad head ache. & fasted all day. Moved hay from Wheelers. Moved 3 load rock. Went to City with Albert. Delivered Deed to L.W.R & received Money. Bought old buggy of Nailor, and took it home. Paid several bills that were due, and got sundry articles for house. A letter from T. H. Hermans. Janthus went to City with Cummings. Albert Grubbing &c 1/2 day. (p. 62)

May, Tuesday 3. 1887. Plowed, harrowed & planted. to corn land above the

1887, May

Samuel W. Richards, p. 183

Canal. Albert helping me. Janthus with a load of folks went to the City. A good comfortable day. put out grape cuttings. Subscribed to oath for Registration.

Wednesday 4. Went to City with Willard and moved 3 loads Manure on to the 4th Ward lot. Called on Saloon (Sloan ?) about Land on the bench, and at the Historians Office, Saw Bro Lyman of the Twelve. Took home Coal from Leffler's Mill. Eve. Made up papers for Siddoways to sign, for transfer of Land claim. (p. 63)

May, Thursday 5. 1887. This Morn. Robt. and Wm Siddoway, signed Quit claim deed for \$25.00. to land in School Sec. 16, Block 13, Plot C. paid them Cash--2 & part of 3rd Lot. Sowed Beets by the grape cuttings. Went to Fast Meeting with family. Afternoon with Albert & Willard put in Lucern on the lots got of Siddoway.--a strip across the end of the Lots. Janthus and others went to C. Crismons, and in the evening Albert. W. & girls went to party at Wilsons. Donate.--50 cts

Friday 6. Spent the day cleaning ground and putting in Lucern on West end of 3 lots on Block 13. Albert and Willard were working with me. Day mostly very windy from south. and looked like gathering storm. Eve. cloudy, and wind from N.W. Still watering Lucerne. Janthus sowed peas, "American Wonder" west of currant bushes, and I sowed Sunflowers, south of Raspberries. Letter, slips inclosed, & paper sent E. D. Richards Natick) (p. 64)

May, Saturday 7. 1887. Both rain and wind last night. Cloudy Morning, but gradually breaks Went to Stake Conference in City with members of the family. A.M.Cannon & J.T.Caine, speakers Dined at Sister Maria's. At 2 P.M. Meeting. Caine spoke of the "test Oath" as by members of Congress construed, followed by the general conference business, reports &c. Eve.

1887, May

Samuel W. Richards, p. 184

at Social Hall Stake Authorities heard more of test oath, and organized for registration. Walked home.

Sunday 8. My name on list of Home Missionaries a very pleasant day.--not very warm At Conference Meeting in Tabernacle. John NicholSEN & Elias Morris, speakers in the A.M. and Kimball, F.S.Richards A.H.Cannon, A.M Cannon and John T. Caine in the afternoon. A resolution adopted. Returned home with M.A.R. just back with Wm P. from Bountiful Ellen May went with me to City, & we dined at Bro. H. Moore's. Janthus & company went to A. Cummings, and girls to the Eve. Ward meeting. (p. 65)

May, Monday 9. 1887. Helped Bro. Walker put in his potatoes. plowed in one acre. Bought potatoes of him, and hay of Mr Thompson. Received letter from T. H. Hermans about S.P.Estate in California.

Tuesday 10. Went with Janthus to Crismons to take things to Albert going to the Ranch with M Weiler and his men to take out stock. Returned, and went to the City. M.A.R. with us, to acknowledge Deed for L.W.R. before Moyle. With Janthus called on Robt. Campbell about going on Mission. Gave Deed to Levi & got his order for Posts to take to his lot. Took home family supplies. I took mare to Crismons to pasture, & fold. (p. 66)

May, Wednesday 11. 1887. Cool but pleasant day. Went to 4th Ward Lot with Janthus, and plowed & planted potatoes. At noon met Cousin Levi and had of him \$25.00 & note for \$25.00 Took Mauds trunk to Moores and bid her good bye, to leave in Morning for Montpelier. Took Cedar posts home from T.R. & A Got hay & potatoes, from Handleys. Mailed letter to Hermans, about Money at Shaw's Flat. &c.

Thursday 12. Went with Janthus & finished plowing & planting potatoes in 4th Ward Afternoon went with family to City Got "Frank" shod. Got Certi-

1887, May

Samuel W. Richards, p. 185

ificate of Lots in 5 acre Plot C. in N.E. 1/4 of School Section, from County Surveyor and called on Bro. F.D.R. with Janthus about Mission. (p. 67)

May, Friday 13. 1887. Janthus, family, Nellie and Carrie all start for Ogden. I went with Willard to 4th Ward Lot and put in Beets and potatoes. Filed in Records Office Surveyors Certificate for land in School Section. Ice on water last night, & cool all day, but pleasant.

Saturday 14. Planted beans in garden with W. then, with him went to 4th Ward lot and put in Beets & Carrots. I went up & dined at Henry's, called on F.A. Mitchell abt Deeds, and on Bro. Franklin at Historians Office. Got Lath & sundry articles and then home. Went to Bro. Harris's abt Cow, and then regulated the water for night on the lucern & garden. (p. 68)

May, Sunday 15. 1887. Went out with S.H.B. Smith, to look at land on School Section. Afternoon was at Ward Meeting. Willard Snow, and myself were the speakers. I spoke of the latter day work, as to "all the World." How great the Mission Eve. with M.A.R. went to City and heard York in the Opera House on Evolution. No God, but the forces of Nature in matter, some say the same as pantheism.

Monday 16. Windy last night and all to day Was using the water, Mostly on Levi's Lucerne, some in the garden. (p. 69)

May, Tuesday 17. 1887. This Morn. went to City for lumber to Make Beehives. to see Carrie about the fence on 4th Ward Lot, and planted Cabbage & parsnips. Returned home, and found surveyor Hardy surveying My land and others on the school section, for Kelsey & Kelsey had men putting up posts, for fence, at corner of land I sold to L.W.R. Water stoped off to day. I went to City and saw Hardy & Bird of Land Office about Kelsey's Move on my land,&c.

Wednesday 18. Hauled 2 loads of Cedar posts for Levi W.R. from the city

1887, May

Samuel W. Richards, p. 186

to land near us on the bench. Put Bro. White & Son to digging post holes. Kelsey bought them off to work for him by offering greater wages. I had Whites horse to work with "Maje" Kelsey has men at work putting in posts & threatens Law suits, &c. I hauled & scattered on line 50 posts. Cloudy & warm threatening showers, but all went to the mountains. Called on F.D.R. & mailed letter to Maud. one from Office & mine. (p. 70)

May, Thursday 19. 1887. Morn. went to City & brought Cousin Levi up to see what the Land Jumpers were doing with his land, and what I had done on his land, and put the posts. After noon went with M.A.R. to C. Crismons, hired Neil Olsen to work for me 2 days, & returned by way of Standish Harris, &c. "Willie" & Myself using the water to day all we can get. Land Jumpers turned water off.

Friday 20. Helped put Levi's Men to work on the fence line digging post holes, &c. Lyon & Olsen digging, & Lyon's team went with me for posts. Moved up two loads Each. "Willie" went to Ogden to appear before the Grand Jury, sulpeonead by Dep. Franks. (p. 71)

May, Saturday 21. 1887. With Levi's Men, and put Neils Olsen setting posts and grubbing on East side of the Gabble Lot. Afternoon Neils was grubbing for Levi on the Mitchell Lot, and I went to City with Levi & Lyon's, & with Levi went to see, F.S.Richards about the legal chances of holding Lots on the School Section against Kelsey's jumping. Remailed Letter to Maud.

Sunday 22. Children went to Sunday school I went & got water down for Wheeler. After noon at Ward Meeting & heard Lambert & Pack.--home Missionaries, from City. Eve. I went to City & heard York in the Opera House. Subject.--Individuality, and abuse of all Christian Creeds.--doubts and

1887, May

Samuel W. Richards, p. 187

controversy the life of the world--' makes progress possible. Tom payne, his idol of "Free thought" (p. 72)

May, Monday 23, 1887. Levi W. R. was up from City with a gang of men for fence building, & Neils was grubbing for him, and Janthus worked all day, I went in the afternoon with team and plough & Janthus helped me plan a strip on East end of 2 Lots. Levi put up wires fence on East side. and set posts on the west side. A very light sprinkle of rain. "Willie" returned from Ogden with certificate of Service, before the Court.

Tuesday 24. Janthus & Neils worked for Levi. Morn. I was at Bee Hive making. Afternoon, about. 3.P.M. Levi rode with me to City, he went home. I went to post office, to Marshals Office about Willards Withness fees to the corder's Office. F.D.R not well. took him to supper & back to office got letter fro "Wellie", got papers, Meat, & sundries for family. Groceries at 1st ward 2 of tea, 1 coffee. (p. 73)

May, Wednesday 25. 1887. Fine weathercontinues Janthus 1/2 day. Neils all day for Levi. I worked on hive, & went to Bro. Wheeler's, harnessed her horse, and went up to head of ditch & turned water down for them. Took up some posts to lot 13, on Next block, & opposite. Planted American Wonder Peas. (West. P.M. went to City with Janthus, M.A.R. Nellie & Carrie, Met Wm Parker and arranged for a Cow. Was at Home Missionary Meeting, in City in Evening, Was set apart, & oppointed to 16th Ward for next Sunday. Water turned off to day.

Thursday 26. Morn went with "Carrie" to Sister Dring's to see her about raising funds to pay the Bishop's fine when his term of imprisonment Expires, called to see Bro. Johnson on the same Matter, but was not at home. Folks all went to Winder's farm for the day, but myself. Neils worked all

day for Levi, grubbing. Kelseys House went up to day, and sheeting on. Went with the women folks to Harris' for tea, and evening visit. Still very fine weather. (p. 74)

May, Friday 27. 1887. With Willard went over Jordon to Wm Parker's for a Cow, shafts to light wagon, &c. Got them and sack of Wheat. Not well this Morn. and very sick when I reached there, and laid down. Reached home again about sunset. Janthus helped Levi about the fence, and Neil was grubbing brush for Levi. Very windy over Jordon. Kelsey's men finished his house this Eve.

Saturday 28. This Morn with Janthus & Neils set the posts on East end of Lot 13. Block, 12. Neils worked for me half a day. Sent to Salt Lake Stake Library. Theirs' History of the French Revolution, Cassalls, German & English, and English and German pronouncing Dictionary, & Hayward's Book of all Religions. P.M. Janthus & family went to Centreville Neils, went to City & I went to bed sick. Posts all in around Levi's Lots. Letter from F.D.R. about Decoration Day. (p. 75)

May, Sunday 29. 1887. Quite unwell to day, very warm Roads dry and dusty. P.M. Went to City horseback, Went to Tabernacle in time to hear Bro. Nicholson close his remarks. Called on Bro. Henry & Sister Maria about visiting Cemetry tomorrow, and at 6-30 was at 16th Ward meeting to fill my appointment, Home Missionary. in company with Eld. Grossbeck. He spoke first & I followed, called at Bro Moore's, saw Mother Robinson and returned home. Janthus came home from Centreville.

Monday 30. A Warm Sunny Morning. All hands made ready to go to the Cemetery, to put flowers on the graves. Called at Bro. Readding, for wreaths. &c ordered by Bro. Franklin, called for Sis. Maria, and ^{my} daughter Lizzie,

who went with us. Put flowers on all the graves of our family dead. Returning called on Levi Willard, about Kelseys House, at Post Office, & others and at home found a house full of visitors, Bradfords, Millers, Winders, & others. Visiting & jobs at home the afternoon. Letter from, T.H. ~~Haermans~~ Hermans, Cal. (p. 76)

May, Tuesday 31. 1887. Went with Janthus and called on Bro. Johnson, about raising funds to pay Bishop Drigg's fine. called on Mr Trimm with letter from Haermans, and he to come & examine my bees. Janthus and others went to City. Trimm came and took out honey. Family at funeral of John H. Burton who was shot Saturday night in City, in the street. High winds this evening from the North.

June, Wednesday 1. Went Early to Dam to get all the water. distributed the water & cut Lucern. Went with Janthus to City. Called on Levi with accounts for the Months & Note (\$35.00) pd to me. Bought lumber and repaired fence at 4th Ward Lot in City. then returned home. Janthus remained to visit with the women at Romney's. (p. 77)

June, Thursday 2. 1887. Cut some lucern and went to City for pass to visit the "Pen" for self and Janthus, and learned of my appointment to Farmer's Ward for next Sunday. Returned home and went to Fast meeting in the Ward with family. Had Will "Siddoway cut some Lucerne with Machine. Was watering potatoes hoeing in the garden, visited Wheeler's &c. Fifty cts Fast donation.

Friday 3. Morn. watering potatoes, Went to Bishop Drigg's house and put up Door and window screens for Sister D. afternoon, with Janthus, Mary Ann Agnes. R. Nellie and Mary Amelia, went to the "pen." with pass, to see Bro. Driggs, and Ralph Douglas. Returned home, and fixed end board to buggy

1887, June

Samuel W. Richards, p. 190

while J. & W. worked the corn & potatoes with cultivator. Mary Amelia & children went home. Still very dry & considerable wind. (p. 78)

June, Saturday 4. 1887. Light Shower last night. Worked Corn & potatoes above the Canal With Janthus went to City to attend Stake Priesthood Meeting, A.M. Cannon Presiding. Only current business done and Meeting adjourned for the Stake Commercial Association to convene at 12-30, immediately after. Cloudy this Morn, and thunder. Very windy most of the day. Bro. Terry of Rockville called for the night.

Sunday 5. A very windy boasterous day of wind from the south. Bro. Terry remained all day. I went to Farmers Ward as Home Missionary. Companion, L.W.Hardy. He spoke first and I followed, about 1/2 hour each. Bishop Henry Burton presiding. Children at Sunday school, and at Evening Meeting in the Ward. (p. 79)

June, Monday 6. 1887. Morn. went out with County Surveyor McAllister to find corners and North line of School Section, on block 13. Plat. C. Found 4 corners, and set stakes. Hauled up hay, first brought in on wagon. cleared off rock & rubbish from Edge of Lucern on Levi's Lot, east of Mine, ready for cutting. Wm Handley cut Lucern back of House

Tuesday 7. Went to city, called on Levi Richards, and on Bro. Franklin, Got lumber from yard for Hay-Rack. (2.25) and returned home for dinner. Janthus brought up Mary Ellen Robinson, for the day. Afternoon making Hay rack. Evening Janthus and all the young folks went to the City to attend a performance at the Tabernacle. by a company of more than 400 performers, of "Beltshager" A very grand affair. Wm Handley cut Lucern on Levi's Lot. (p. 80)

June, Wednesday 8. 1887. Had hay raked in both fields to day, and put in heaps, Finished the rack and had wagon ready to move the hay tomorrow.

1887, June

Samuel W. Richards, p. 191

Women folks visited at Moores in the City. A very warm dry day. Water nearly stopped running. Letter from Albert says Martha is very sick.

Maud Married on the 1st inst. and with Jennie was at Marthas.

Thursday 9. Hauling & stacking hay, from south of Wellse & from Levi's lot. six loads. Warm & dry very little water. (p. 81)

June, Friday 10. 1887. Finished stacking hay (2 loads). Went to City with Janthus. Saw Bro Franklin. He gave J. \$1.50 to go to Theatre. Called on Sister Burton to see when I could meet Bro. B. on business. purchased sundry items for house. Near Evening rode to Longson's about water he being watermaster. Janthus, Agnes Nellie and Carrie went to the Theatre. Sis. Charles Cottam & Matther visited us.

Saturday 11. Went with Janthus to City to get his load of Sugar to take to Virgin Co-op store. Made a number of calls, made purchases for house use, sold Certificate of Willards service in 1st District Court for 50 cts on a dollar, and got home in time to fit up his wagon for the trip home. Lizzie S.R. came up this eve to spend the night. Charles & Lizzie Crismon called in P.M. A very warm day--still dry, no water running in the ditch. (p. 82)

June, Sunday 12. 1887. Took pump to peices and went to City to find a new one but did not find any of same kind. Janthus in from over Jordon. Had an interview with Bishop R. T. Burton in aid of funds for Bishop Briggs to pay his fine &c. Made several calls in search of pump, and took tea with M.A.R. at Curries. and returned home. Wind this P.M. still very dry.

Wednesday 15. Howed in garden, and after breakfast, went up to North Lot & cut some Lucern, & brought home. Then went & set post at corner of

1887, June

Samuel W. Richards, p. 192

lot bought of H. Grow & gathered up scattering posts & took home. afternoon, Did some work on Buggy. Made faucet for Beer Keg. Repaired tools. and at eve. drove to county House for Carrie, and home. Some cloudy--and wind. Carrie at home to night. (p. 84)

June, Thursday 16. 1887. Went early in Morn. with Carrie to the "County House" for her to go with Mrs C. to the University. Exercises. I returned home and went to City, had a pleasant interview with Bro. Franklin. Dined at Sister Maria's. M.A.R. & Edith went to "Nels" for goosberries. Returned home, and near evening Janthus & family "Nel" & baby all came over from Wm Parkers, had waiting there for a kicked horse to recover so as to travel. Carrie came home to see them

Friday 17. Took Carrie again to County House to work to day. Then with Janthus went to the City with several errands Got Meat, and Mary Ellen R. & child & took home. P.M visited with folks'till they left to return over Jordon. They took M.A.R. & "Nel" R & child over with them. Saw Bro Johnson this Morn, and reported result of my efforts with the presiding Bishopric--\$150.00. for Driggs. Papers, call for a "Mass" Meeting." No rain, every thing drying up. (p. 85)

June, Saturday 18. 1887. Took Carrie to Sis. Maria's Wilcox to work. Got Bro. Wilkins permission to cut grass in park Lot. Called on L.W.R. and got Notes & sundries for \$100.00 payable Augt. 1st next, Gave F D. R. five to discount note for fifty. M.A.R. & Mary Ellen Robinson returned from Wm P. and I dined with them at Mary Ellen's. Called for Carrie at Eve. and brought all home. Took Bro. Franklin to Depot. Had lengthy conversation with Bro. Sudbery & Nicholson. Warm and very dry. cards from S.F.R. Wealthy & Annie S. all well.

1887, June

Samuel W. Richards, p. 193

Sunday 19. Was Missionary with Joseph Bull Sen to Sugar House Ward, Elder B. led in speaking, and by my request used most of the time. I followed approving his remarks and added about 20 Minutes talk, making reference to the personal teachings of Jesus to the Nephites on this land, and also to political matters here, the call for a Mass Meeting to demand states rights of the General Government &c. No indications of change of weather Windy and dry. (p. 86)

June, Monday 20. 1887. Was at City to learn about watering on 4th Ward lot, and took Carrie to Maria's, to work. Went for her at Evening & took Edith for Music lesson.

Tuesday 21. Watering at 4th Ward lot in City. At City in morning, and went down at Evening with folks to be ~~at~~ Strawberry festival in 14th Ward. Was at U.C.R.R. office about pass to City for Alice Isom, & child. Pass sent. (p. 87)

June, Wednesday 22. 1887. Hauling hay for C. Crismon Very warm day.

Thursday 23. Went Robt Siddoway to see about cutting grass, in lot near the Park. Went to City and had tire set on buggy & shoe on horse. then went to see Gibson about cutting grass, and from there to the races. Cloudy this evening some like rain. Willie went to Races, and Carrie was at Examination at University. (p. 88)

June, Friday 24. 1887. Cromwell. Went to see Gibson & Hardy to cutting Hay on City Lot. near park, could not get them, and got consent of L. Clarke to use his Machine, Went to City with M.A.R. to see "Aunt" Rebecca Jones, and I returned home with lumber for Correll. P.M. made door screen frame, and at Eve. went to city & with M.A.R. Carrie & Louie Siddoway, went to the Theatre to see "Cromwell", played by John Lindsey. Saturday 25. Quorum Meeting. Covered screen frame for door and plowed out potatoes & some corn. Went to Mass meeting at City Theatre at 12. M.

1887, June

Samuel W. Richards, p. 194

Delegates chosen to a territorial Convention, to be held next Thursday in City Hall. Returned home and near Evening had a most lovely shower of rain which fell fast, but not very long, Laid dust well & a great good to small grain. (p. 89)

June, Sunday 26. 1887. Albert arrived this Eve from Ranch. Children went to Sunday school, and I went to City with M.A.R. to Meeting in the Tabernacle. After Meeting, (Pratt & Nicholson speakers) called on H. Perkes, in 11th Ward and left Mary Ann, at Vilate Romneys while I went to fill my Home Missionary appointment in the 17th Ward of city. Elder---- gave some of his Experience abroad, imprisonments, and Expulsions &c, &c, in Scandinavian Mission. I spoke of the lack of appreciation by the people of the things of God, and also of things of Evil. by they failed doing right, & often did wrong. Words thoughts & deed to be accounted for. (p. 90)

June, Tuesday 28. 1887 Went & got Clarkes Mower and tried it in hay field. Went to 4th Ward Lot with the boys to plough the potatoes & do the watering. Returned home soon after noon.

Wednesday 29. Home Missionary (?). Run Cultivator in all the Corn (p. 91)

June, Thursday 30. 1887. Went to the hay field in Morning. afternoon went to City in view of going to the Convention, but found they had only organized and adjourned till tomorrow. Called on F.D.R. at his office. Made purchases for home, and returned taking home Carrie & Miss Siddoway. Got shoe put on horse, and 2 tires set on buggy.

July, Friday 1. With Albert & Willard was using Clarke's Mower in the hay field near the park, nearly all day. Took up two light loads. (p. 92)

July, Saturday 2. 1887. Morning, with the boys in hay field. raked up

1887, July

Samuel W. Richards, p. 195

the hay, & took up a load at noon. P.M. children all went to city. I worked about home, made a call on the Wheeler's who had sold out their place to move into the City, Bought of him, rake and Iron Car, & Grindstone. children returned home & Albert went to C. Crismon's. He & Lizzie called on us in the Hayfield. Still very fine & warm weather.

Sunday 3. children went to Sunday School, and at 2 P.M. I met with the people of the Mill Creek Ward, as a Home Missionary My Companion J. H. Woyle, did not put in an appearance, and I spoke to the people 50 minutes with considerable freedom. Spoked H.M. duties in teaching the people the obligations of those who hear God's law as revealed to Man the Universal lack of of appreciation of both good & Evil, by which we may strive for the one and shun the other. The times demand prompt action in Political as well as religious duties. (p. 93)

July, Monday 4. 1887. ~~Was-hauling-hay;-found-it-rather-dry. Was-very-warm~~ (sic) Went up the Kanyon early with Mary Ann, and joined company with C.Crismon & family, camping at Smith's Fork in Parleys Kanyon. Went up the Fork with Crismon and Albert to look at the timber and chances of making road to it. Returned home early and left the company in Kanyon for the night.

Tuesday 5. Hauling hay, very warm, and found the hay quite dry. At 8 P.M. went to Ward primary meeting, and was Elected a Delecrate to be in Coalville on the 9th at County Representative Convention. (the following written at the bottom of the page sideways.) Elder J.R.Winder spoke after me on the political crisis and labors of the Convention for Statehood. The people not to be hasty in judging of their labors. called C. C. for M.A.R. and at "Pen" for clothes to wash and at home made ready for

1887, July

Samuel W. Richards, p. 196

trip to Kanyon. (p. 94)

July, Wednesday 6. 1887. Moving hay in Morning, and in afternoon went to City with Albert. He remained, & returned home.

Thursday 7. Hauled the last load of hay cut. to top out the stack. Went to City with Carrie for her to join Albert and others on pleasure trip to Garfield on the Lake shore. Mary Amelia was down with children Alice Isom went home with me from City. I called on Bro Hardy about trip to Coalville, and on Bro. Johnston, with donation for Bishop Driggs fine (pd \$3.00) Eve Made ready to leave in Morn for Coalville, Wrote letter to S.F.R. (p. 95)

July, Friday 8. 1887. Willard took me to H. Eldridge's above the "Pen" in the morning, and there I joined with him. O. W. Hardy and J. R. Smith for Coalville as delegates to a Representative Convention. Had a good drive & reached C. about dark at Evening. Bro. S. went with me to Bro. Allison's for the night where we were made very comfortable.

Saturday 9. Met in caucus with Delegates & learned the political state of affairs in the County, and efforts in Park City, to carry Elections. Met in Convention at 1 P.M. & organized. Alma Eldredge Prest S.W. Richards Vice-Prest. Reed & Allison, Seatsy's, J. Ball Chaplain, & Sgt. at Arms. Ten delegates were chosen to attend Council Convention next tuesday, and adjourned till next Sat at Wanship, to nominate a Representative. With party, returned home where we arrived about two a.m. in the night. (p. 96)

July, Sunday 10. 1887. After reaching home this Morn. took a sleep, and on rising found we were getting a heavy shower of rain. a Most desirable blessing. Thanks to kind providence. About 4 P.M. Mary Parker, with several of the family came from over Jordon & brought letter for Alice

1887, July

Samuel W. Reihards, p. 197

Isom. Soon after their arrival a very heavy rain set in for 2 or 3 hours & soaked the land & all above ground. rain ceased at Sun set & red sky was in the West. Albert home this P.M. Water running freely in Main ditch.

Monday 11. Went to City with Albert to see Bro. Franklin on business, but he was not there, went to get funds for A. Took lunch at Sister Marias. P.M. Albert went to Crismon's to haul hay. A pleasant day after the rain. Went to 4th Ward Lot. (p. 97)

July, Tuesday 12. 1887. This Morn repaired break on buggy, &c. P.M. went to City with M.A.R. to see Wm Parker & folks about going, to Cache Valley. Found Alice Isom had gone in Morning. I called on N.J. Burton abt horse to go to ranch. then met Bro. Winder there. Sheets has charge of horses &c. at church form. Willard worked (P.M) on 4th Ward Lot.

Wednesday 13. Rode early to the 1st Ward to see Sheets about getting a horse, & returned home. Went with Boys to 4th Ward Lot to work. Called on J.Jack and order on Co-op. on F.D.R's ac'p for \$25.00 This P.M. had Wheat & Oats cut by Machine, and with boys set up the grain. Black clouds in N.W. & little rain in Morning. Bought 30 qts of red Currents. (p. 98)

July, Thursday 14. 1887. Went to Meadow near Park & cut load of hay with scythe.--P.M. went to City with son Albert & furnished him orders on Co op for \$25.00. for out fit for him & girls to go to Ranch. Soon after getting home a heavy storm of Wind & rain passed over. Carrie did not get home from Harris'. children picked currants at Wheelers.

Friday 15. This Morn. went to Johnston's to Hardy's then with Carrie to the City. Got papers, half sack sugar, Tea, & sent parcel to Annie. Enquired ab't Waggon for Albert, & then home. Children picking currants at

1887, July

Samuel W. Richards, p. 198

Wheelers. A very warm day, sultry &c. Cloudy much of day. Was at Bishop's & H. Missionary meeting in Social Hall in Evening. Bro. Franklin spoke of the political situation. Statehood &c. Elders appointed to every Ward in Stake for Sunday. (p. 99)

July, Saturday 16. 1887. Was after a load of hay in morning & got fast in water ditch. Went to City with Carrie, & Boys to go ^{to} the Circus. Did some Business & returned home with Carrie. After noon with W. Larsen, went & got out the load of hay & took it home. A Big Circus day in City, and every body from Country in to see the sights, Streets crowded.

Sunday 17. Light showers last night. Went to Sandy & filled my appointment, to lay before the people the necessity of prompt action on Election day, in voting for the State Constitution. At regular Meeting Elder H. Coff & myself addressed the people, and after dismissal the Bretheren were detained for me to lay before them. the object of my visit to them. "Every man of People party, elligible to vote, to be "at Polls & cast a ballot for the New State of Utah. Constitution. Going home saw F.S.R. & H.W. Naisbett, and called at Crismens, & Johnstons. (p. 100)

July, Monday 18. 1887. Went to church farm for a horse for Albert to take to ranch, & he with Lizzie & Carrie started out near noon. After they left I went to Crismen's, & found he was in City Met him & Lizzie as I went from there in & learned they were all ready to go up the Canyon, to night. In city I called on Bro. Franklin. had a nice chat not papers about the Election. Coming &c. & then home on horse. Albert has team harness and waron & I am left with only a horse & saddle. (following found at top of page) A. has hobbles, Double trees, Rope, .c. halter on the church horse.

Tuesday 19. Went early to Crismen's place for a buggy harness, & after breakfast with the boys went to 4th Ward Lot & cleaned out Peets & Cabbage of weeds. Took Alice Isom & children home with me from City. Had wheel to old wagon repaired, in City.--2 spokes, & tire set. \$1.15. Got meat & butter, &c. Very warm at noon. Cool at Eve. (p. 101)

July, Wednesday 20. 1887. Another very good summer day. Was at home all day putting together and fixing up the old Wagon to use while Albert has mine away to the ranch. Boys went to Winder for Mother and near evening went to City with Alice Isom & children.--they to remain, & W. & M.O.R. to return.

Thursday 21. A very warm day. Was at home at work on yard fence. Wagon Garden &c. Mrs. R. & children went to the Ward primary association Anniversary at school House. held in honor of the Bishop's release from the "Pen" on Monday last. (p. 102)

July, Friday 22. 1887. Went to City with M.A.R. & Alice J. children to meet her & do business. I got bolts & clevises, for wagon. Went to Histen Office & found F.D.R. wrote a letter there to "Carrie" & Mailed. Read an article sent to the Des. News, by O.H. Hollister, & returned to him without publishing. Called at C. Records Office for land certificate. Lunched at Sis. Maria's bought summer Coat. Met the folks at Currie's and then from there home.

Saturday 23. At 11 A.M. was at Stake priesthood meeting in the assembly Hall. Many present John T. Caine, F.S.Richards, & A.M.Cannon. spoke explaining the action of the Convention and in favor of the Constitution. At 2 P.M. Met at City Hall, delegates from all the Precincts to report &

1887, July

Samuel W. Richards, p. 200

be instructed about conduct at the Polls, on Election day. Points of Law & policy discussed as relates to Elections. M.A.R. & Alice Ison, & children, were at Winder's farm, & returned home late. (p. 103)

July, Sunday 24. 1887. This Morn. went to H. Harris with freezer &c.

Pioneer Anniversary of Entrance to Salt Lake Valley. Wrote letters to Minnie B. Richards, & others ("F. Auerbach & Bro.") &c. At 6 P.M. Preached in 21st Ward, of City. Spoke of Pionerr-day. Events preceeding it, that Prophet Joseph directed, the selection of 25 young Men to Pioneer--but the Church had to go before they could, spoke also of individual & other duties of Saints. reconciliation with God & man.

Monday 25. Celebration day. With M.A.R. called on Bishop A. G. Driggs, one week at home from the Pen."--from there to City, where I inquired & learned Prest Taylor was given up by the bretheren, to the Lord to Die.-- was very low. Dined at Mary Ellen R. then with her & Mary A. went to Fuller's Gardens to see parties from Ogden, but they were not down, and then home from City. it was very quiet in town. Mary out on Excursions &c., Was doing work on Wagon & sundry jobs at home. (p. 104)

July, Tuesday 26. 1887. Was in city this P.M. and Death of Prest John Taylor was announced in Deseret News, as having occurred last evening little before 8. P.M.

Wednesday 27. Went to City made several calls, & in Evening was at the Home Missionary Monthly Meeting in the Social Hall & reported my labors as having filled all appointments. A.M.Cannon, and John NicholSEN were speakers. Both political & Eclisiastical labors & duties were considered. (p. 105)

July, Thursday 28. 1887. Most of the day in 4th Ward lot. cleaning the

potatoe patch. called Post Office & other places in City.

Friday 29. Most of the day in City attending the ceremonies of funeral of Prest. John Taylor. at 11 A.M. viewed the remains & remained at Tabernacle during the services--then in the procession went to the burial place. Full proceedings in the papers. L.Snow, F.D.Richards, H.J.Grant, D.H.Wells, A.O.Smoot, L.D.Young, J.Nobles, & A.M.Cannon speakers. (p. 106)

July, Saturday 30. 1887. Worked & finished weeding 4th Ward Lot. & at 2 P.M. was at H.Priest Quorum Meeting in Social Hall. Prest E Smith, & Councilr Snelgrove, present. Elder, or Doct Doremus! announcement at last Month's Meeting that neither Prest. B. Young, or John Taylor had any authority to lead the Church was a text for much talk by Many of the Quorum, In which I also participated. Case laid over for next meeting. Elder D. was present & maintained his former assertions.

Sunday 31. Went to the Pen with clothes for Ralph Douglas, M.A.R with me, and from there to East Mill Creek Ward as Home Missionary. Here met Arthur Stayner as Companion. Bro. S. spoke first to the meeting & I followed. spoke of the slow progress made by the people in learning things of God, by spending only 2 hours a week for that purpose, necessary lack of appreciation of both good & Evil, prosperity or adversity. Many good & suitable things were spoken. Eat fruit at Bishop Neff's. (p. 107)

August, Monday 1. 1887. Warm & dry with wind. Election day. Went to the polls & cast my vote for the "Constitution" and names of officers placed on the "People's Ticket." Had long chat with Oscar Young who was gathering up the voters, on affairs of the church as now and in his father's day. The apostacy, prevailing, &c. P.M. went to City with M.A.R. got letters & papers, took F.D.R. to his supper & back to his Office. Had

1887, August

Samuel W. Richards, p. 202

talk of church affairs Election, Judicial &c, and of the Presiding Bretheren who were in the City. Pat Lannan & Rawlins had a fight, in street.

Tuesday.2. Cut a load of sweet clover at Spring & hauled to stack, some lucerne on Levi's lot for feed, and in the P.M. went to City to see Mother Robinson if she would go to the Lake with us--found her not well, and arranged with Moore's to go out tomorrow, and returned home to make ready for the trip. (p. 108)

August, Wednesday 3. 1887. Left home about 1/2 past 9 A.M. for City.

Called for Mary E. Robinson 9th Ward to go with us, from there to historians Office then to the Depot for "Garfield Beach" leaving at 11-15 A.M.-- A Multitude of people resorted there for bathing. probably more than 1,000 persons. Found the improvements excellent & with M.A.R. had a fine bath in the Lake. Met many old friends & at 7-10 P.M. returned home, bringing Mary Ellen with us. A very pleasant day.

Thursday 4. Wrote Whitney to day about coming home. Attended Fast Meeting in Ward. with Mother (M.A.R.) at 10 A.M. I offered opening prayer, & spoke to the Meeting of the necessity of Keeping within the limits of God's Law to be independent, & so live as to Know that our path was getting daily brighter--if any waneing in faith or feeling, hunt for the cause. P.M. went to City, to Post & get mail, got circulars of Lynch, Real Estate Agt. to send to friends East. descriptive of Garfield & the Bathing, Letters from Annie & Alice. (P. 109)

August, Friday 5. 1887. Went to City in Morn. to see Bro. Franklin & Cousin Levi W. Richards Got Note of L.W.R for \$50.00 & F.D.R. cashed it for me.--half cash & half on the "Co-op." Called on Mrs. Nebeker to enquire for her that was Sis Gabble. called on Millie Driggs, Moore's, Bro.

1887, August

Samuel W. Richards, p. 203

Henry's and saw, Elders, Weels, Lyman Smith & others of the authorities. Paid some bills and went home, calling at Brewery to arrange for setting grains for Cow. sent letters to Alice and Annie. Circulars to David, E.D. Richards, W.W. Carson, John Pincock.

Saturday 6. Attended Stake Priesthood Meeting in the Assembly rooms. Mary Ann went with me to City to see Bro. Wm. paid several bills & returned. At Meeting usual business & remarks by Elders. Mousley, Sperry & Schondfeldt just from the Pen. and also instructions from A.W. Cannon. Got glass, oil & sundries for family use. Many people in City. (p. 110)

August, Sunday 7. 1887. Drove early in Morn. over Jordan to Wm Parkers, with Mother & Willard. Spent the day with the family and others who were there. At Evening returned home. With Wm went over his fields to see the crops, some cut, others growing. Fires in the East mountains, and smelters in the Valley had filled the air with smoke so that mountains on either side could scarcely be seen. Eve. fires still visible.

Monday 8. Ploughed out potatoes & Beets.--4th Ward. with Willard. Went to John Pry's on the hill to have him call & look at my bees, and had a few fine peaches. Wrote letter to Hiram Richards at Newburgh N.Y. giving him the result of my inquiries in Scotland for the name of Richards, especially of Moses Richards at Glasgow, of whom there was no trace. (p. 111)

August, Tuesday 9. 1887. Went to City with Mary Ann, & turned water on 4th Ward Lot. Took her and Mary E. Robinson to Coop. then to Bro Moore's 15th Ward, where we dined, and we all took tea at Mather Robinsons. Called on Bro. F.D.R. at his office Met Sister Jane R. there with him. called on E. Smith, but found him Engaged with Prest D.H. Wells and I retired to call another time. Mailed letters to Whitney, Ellen May, and

1887, August

Samuel W. Richards, p. 204

Hiram Richards.--

Wednesday 10. Took Willard to City to go to Lake with Wm Parker's folks.

Found them in City, & a train load of folks from the south. Got Land Certificate from McAllister of Lot 13. block 12. 5 acre Plot C. & took to Records office. called on Mrs Cobble.--(now Nebeker) in 11th Ward for her quit claim to said Lot--that part entered, & called at Historians Office--Bro. F.D.R not in. Pd J. Whittaker one dollar I had borrowed. Very warm.--returned home & retired. called on Wheeler's. (p. 112)

August, Thursday 11. 1887. Went early to City with M.A.R. and took train at 8. A.M. for Montpelier, Idaho. about 260 Miles. Paid \$10.00 for return ticket by the Excursion train via McCammon and "Soda Springs." Many persons went North--13 car loads from Orden reached Soda about 10 P.M. and Montpelier about 12-30, Midnight. Went directly to daughter Jennie's, near the depot, and went to bed Found all well there. Cloudy Eve.

Friday 12. Spent the day taking rest, and making calls,--Laud, Mr Gee and family, and others I found near bye. Wrote to Mary Ann, Train delayed disappointing, many who could not go to Soda to be at the opening Hop. of the Great New Hotel. Evening called on Bishop Wm Rich, and Councilor F. M. Winters, and Bro. Bagley looking for a chance to ride to Paris in morning to be at the Bear Lake Stake Conference. Spent night at Jennie's house near depot. (p. 113)

August, Saturday 13. 1887. This morn rode to Paris in company with Bros Bagley and Winters. Quite a gathering at Conference. The day was spent in hearing reports of the Wards, and remarks by E. Clarke of Farmington just from the "Pen". J. Nobles of Bountiful, & J. Squires of S. L. City. Evening at Priesthood Meeting The time was all used by myself & Elder .

1887, August

Samuel W. Richards, p. 205

J. H. Hart, I of Priesthood duties & labors. He of sundry Ward interests, and general good advice. Dined at Bro. Collins's, night with Bro. J. Jones at Budge's.

Sunday 14. This Morn meeting, after some reports. I was requested to preach to the people and did so with much freedom & spirit. More than is my usual lot to enjoy, and had the entire attention of a crowded house. Referred to things already said, & took remarks of Bro Clark for my text--treating upon Conscience. How we came by it, what it is for, our obligations to heed its voice, its power over humanity, the thread that still ties us to the infinite, making Man a law unto himself, when having no other, and the duty of Man to have a conscience void of offense towards God & Man. (p. 114, sideways at top of page) ^(Sunday) analyzed man, as only an image or likeness, till spirit took possession, when man, became a living soul, conscience the result of the spirit's Education in first Estate, holy and true, and Con--as true, and to be observed. P.M. Reports, & remarks by J.H. Hart. of stake presidency, mostly on stake affairs. I dismissed Con. with blessing a very interesting & spirited time. Rode to Montpelier, staid at Maud's. Wrote F.D.R.

August, Monday 15. 1887. A Grandson this Morn. by my daughter Jane Ida Quimby. Born --1:10, A.M. Wrote Wealthy

Tuesday 16. Doing jobs of work at Ranch and helping to eat the fine trout fish brought in by the fishers. Boys were haying. (p. 115)

August, Wednesday 17. 1887. With others pleasures of the day rode over to Border Station and got the parcels I left there when I came from Montpelier on Monday.

Thursday 18. Went this day with C. Crisman over the East Mountain for game.

1887, August

Samuel W. Richards, p. 206

Went up Green Canyon and down Orts Canyon. Shot nothing but some chickens. Scenery from top of mountain was superbly grand. (p. 116)

August, Friday 19. 1887. Engaged with sundry jobs at the ranch, fixing corral fence, and stacking hay.

Saturday 20. P.M. was running the mower & helped L. Young haul hay. (p.117)

August, Sunday 21. 1887. Spent most of day on Ranch. Took a Bath in the River. Evening at Martha's (O.H.Groo's) Quite a number were down from Thoma's Fork, mostly of Raymond family, and Wm T. Hubbard from Sillem.

Monday 22. Very black clouds, considerable thunder and lightning, with some rain this Morn. C.Crismon, and family prepare to leave for the City tomorrow. Albert has a Mower running all day. and hauls hay in the P.M. Franklin brings in 9 ducks. (p. 118)

August, Tuesday 23. 1887. Mr Hambleton runs his Mower, Albert goes to Canyon for Post timber C. Crismon & company all roll out for City, and I with Martha go with them as far as Cokeville. They go on with Mr Hubbard for Sillem, and I return with Martha to ranch and help boys haul hay. Made purchas of supplies to amt of \$3.65.

Wednesday 24. This Morn. helped haul 2 loads of hay, and it commenced raining, boys turned team out. I repaired window, Table, and sundries about the house. Light shower this evening. (p. 119)

August, Thursday 25. 1887. Working with the boys at haying and doing some writing. Mr Hubbard brought the girls from Sillem to "Orts" (O.H. Groos) and they report that that Crismon & party left Sillem for Salt Lake to day. ~~Minnie & Stella & cooks today, & relieve the working-men from it.~~ (sic)

Friday 26. All busy at haying. Mr. Hamilton broke his Mower in the P.M.

& quit for the day. Minnie & Stella clean out house and do our cooking. John quits work for Sampson. He takes the girls out horse-back riding.
(p. 120)

August, Saturday 27. 1887. Helped the boys put up 4 loads in stack, this A.M. "Rens" Young rakes in P.M. and Albert goes hunting for ducks & chickens.

Sunday 28. Most of the folks went from Ranch to Cokeville. I wrote letters and sent by them--To F.D.R. to Whitney at home, and to T. H. Heermans California. Is a cloudy, chilly, cool day. A number of parties passing to Cokeville. Sunday here is a travelling pleasure day. P.M. went to Martha's & found Maud & her husband there. this Eve. They took Lizzie with them to Montpelier. Quite a little shower this eve. (p. 121)

August, Monday 29. 1887. A.M. Made some repairs of furniture &c about the house. took walk to the Big slough where water comes on to the meadow, and in P.M. helped the boys haul hay. Fanny Collett came down with Sam Croo from Cokeville. John went on to the range for Samson. A pleasant day, not too warm.

Tuesday 30. At the ranch doing sundry jobs preparatory to leaving on my return home to the City. Went over to "Orts" and Met Byron Groo there, just from City. Albert & "Stella" went fishing and I followed them. Caught nearly 30 fish. ~~Fanny-Collett-&-Sam-Groo-came-down-from-Cokeville,~~
(sic) One team cutting grass today. (p. 122)

August, Wednesday 31. 1887. Today took "Good-bye" with all the children at home & at "Orts".--John, Martha, Albert, Minnie & "Stella" and accompanied "By" Groo. to Montpelier, where I stopped to see the girls, & B. G. went on for City. Found Jane & baby comfortable & Lizzie and Maud

all well. A very cold Morning, and light shower--almost snow. Letter here from F.D.R. about Church & P.E. Fund suits, &c.

September, Thursday 1. Spent the day making calls, & with the girls preparatory to leaving in the morning. (p. 123)

September, Friday 2. 1887. At 4.45 A.M. was at Station for train, & found it nearly 5 hours behind time. Left Montpelier about 10 A.M. & passing Soda arrived at McCammon before night. Waited here until past 11. Eve. and took freight for Franklin. arrived about 4 A.M. and went direct to Wm Corbridge's house when Sister Ellen C. gave me some refreshments, and I laid down & took a morning sleep. none in night.

Saturday 3. This Morn, several of the children called--John, Alice, & her children. Walked out and took in the town & its suburbs.--Crops being cut, &c. Earnest Penrose Called here today. P.M. John C. sent for Doct Ormsby, to come from Logan to see his boy bad with rheumatism. Went with doctor to the house. A very strong wind this P.M. & much dust moving. Children came in to visit, some neighbors called in also, and chatted. (p.124)

September, Sunday 4. 1887. A very pleasant day, did some writing and visiting, walked out and at 2 P.M. went to meeting. Prest Parkinson & his counsellors J. Durant, &--Cutler were present. After sacrament, I was requested to address the meeting, and did so. spoke of Man, his Mission and duties to self, as well as to others. Sister Rachel Grant from City, present. With other brethren went and administered to John Corbridge & son.

Monday 5. This Morn called on several to take farewell, and at 12 M took train for Ogden where I arrived about 4 P.M. and went to house of D.H. Ensign where I found Wealthy & children well and found Mother, M.A.R., had gone to their home. Spent the night at Wealthy's. (p. 125)

1887, September

Samuel W. Richards, p. 209

September, Tuesday 6. 1887. Visited about Ogden, went with Horace and Wealthy to Samuel's place in Lynn, and returned to Ogden. Evening I went out with "Sammy" and spent the night.

Wednesday 7. Morn. rode with S.P.R. to Ogden. went with his horse and buggy to Wealthy's, and with her over the river to Robins &c. and returned. P.M. called on Sis. Jane Richards on Prest D.H. Peery, at Herald Office &c. and at 4.05 took train for Salt Lake City.--Arriving there Called on F.D. R. and then left for home on the bench form. Found all well but Willard, having a kind of rash out on him. (p. 126)

September, Thursday 8, 1887. Made a trip to City on horse for my valise & clothing left there last night. Called and eat mutton at Maria's. Sister Maria & family had been summoned to appear before the Grand Jury, to give evidence in W.E. Wilcox case of "Cohabitation." Called at Mary Ellen Robinson's.

Friday 9. Went this Morn to C. Crismon's saw Franklin, and got a harness to use Old "Mage" in the Wagon. Called on Mr. Trimm about letter received from Heerman's, and about the Bees. P.M. went to City for dog meat, flour and Groceries, & got copy of the evening News. Whitney & Carrie went to Ward party. (p. 127)

September, Saturday 10. 1887. Went to Farmington with Mary Ann & our son Whitney, to attend Quarterly Davis Stake Conference. Called on the way upon Alice Corbridge at Bountiful, on daughter M.A. Streeper at Centreville, and was only at afternoon Meeting, held in the Grove at F. Some reports of Wards was followed by an address of Delegate, John T. Caine on our relations to the General Govt &c. Whitney went to Ogden, I returned to Centreville.

1887, September

Samuel W. Richards, p. 210

Sunday 11. With Wm Streeper & others went to Farmington, Conference Meeting. Elders Robt. Campbell, & Jacob Gates addressed the forenoon meeting. Dined at Cousin, Wealthy Clarkes. Afternoon Meeting was addressed by Elders, S.W.Richards & H.J.Grant. The former on Sabbath day duties as legally imperative on the Saints, and the latter on necessity of practice conforming to precept in the lives of Saints. After Meeting went to Centreville, took supper & returned home, most of way in blinding wind storm. (p.128)

September, Monday 12. 1887. Cool today. Storm last night. This A.M. went to City & witnessed the veteran Firemen's Parade, a body of New York firemen, with their Engine & a heavy instrumental Band. Called on Bro. Franklin, and at 12th Ward School house, where I heard Franklin was sick at C. Crismon's. Went home for dinner & then with M.A.R. to Crismon's to see "Frank", quite sick in bed high Fever & sore throat. Returned home, Eve looking over papers & writing. Sent letter to Ellen Corbridge.

Tuesday 13. Went to City with Mary Ann. She went to Sis. Maria's & to the Court House for Certificate left for Record, from there to enquire about sale of land for Trimm, & got paper at News Office to write on for the paper. Wrote and mailed letter to John at Cokeville. (p. 129)

September, Wednesday 14. 1887. Went to C Crismon's in morning & found Franklin much better. Saw, J.W. & H.Taylor there & J.C.Rich, Talked about ranches in Bear River country. Picked peaches at Bro. Nobles. and cut on shares to dry, family with me, helping. Picked & cut for them 18 buckets full, & took home 7. Carrie came home from Farris'.

Thursday 15. Went to Crismon's. Found John W. & Hyrum Taylor there.
on
Talked of going to Bear River to hunt a ranch. Took Franklin and went to City. On the way called on Bishop A.C.Driggs, to report my return.

1887, September

Samuel W. Richards, p. 211

In city got Mail. called on Mr Moreton about Books & "Franks" going to his school. Purchased books at Pembrokes, Called on Bro. Franklin, and ate Mellons. Learned of my assignment to 20th Ward to preach on Sunday Evening. Got letter from E.R.Lee asking for "Minnie" to "wed." &c. of date, Sept 12, /87. Montpelier, Idaho. (p. 130)

September, Friday 16. 1887. Still very fine weather. Was doing work at home. Mary Parker & children over to get peaches. Got some at Nobles for them.. Wrote letter to Minnie at Montpelier. Franklin with us to day. Making ready to go to school. Revised some manuscript for print Man--
His earth mission.

Saturday 17. Took "Frank" to Crismons with his school books. Returned home, & and went to City with Boys & Katie Streeper. Took Manuscript of article. "Man. His Earth Mission." to Editor Nicholson of "Deseret News," Sent letter to "Minnie", & got one also letters from Edith, Wealthy, Annie, Carrie & Willard go over Jordon with Wm Parker's folks. A very warm day. called on Bro. F.D.R.--and others. (p. 131)

September, Sunday 18. 1887. Wrote card to Annie Spilsbury. Most of day at home. A very windy day. Valley clouded with dust. At Eve. went with Mary Ann to City & filled Home Missionary appointment at the 20th Ward. Mrs. R. spent Eve at J. Jacques. Bro.--Angel my Missionary Companion. He spoke first about 20 Minutes, I followed. Dwelt upon the importance of appreciating our Earth Mission. Must honor it by obedience to law of our creation, to get immortality & Eternal life, all the Members, & organs of sense must become sanctified by obedience. Bishop Bassett, Geo. Romney & Bro. Dunber express much pleasure at remarks & urge to come again.
Monday 19. Went to City to enquire for work of Romney, but found none.

Found Franklin at school all right. Called on Bro & Sis. Wheeler in the 10th Ward. Sent Card to Saml P. Ogden. To Annie Spillsbury Toquer, and letter to J. Hilton, Virgin City. Had all chores to do. "Willie" still away. (p. 132)

September, Tuesday 20. 1887. Had a general cleaning up about the house-- from upstairs to the cellar. Children all away. I had to look after the animals and do the chores, and was helping to move things about the house. Examined the dried Fruit, aired it, and put it up. Repaired Break-blocks on Buggy, and greased it for running.

Wednesday 21. Wrote and sent letters to E. H. Lee, and "Minnie" to Montpelier. Went to City and brought up Nellie Robinson & child for a change, the baby has whooping cough. Carrie & Willard came home from over Jordon. Bought Cucumber & onions for pickles. (p. 133)

September, Thursday 22. 1887. Took Carrie to Harris for work. In afternoon took M. E. Robinson & child home to the City. Went up town & took Bro. Franklin to the depot. for Ogden.

Friday 23. Went to 9 ward city, and got three shoes put on "old Meje". Went to P.O. & got letters from Edith, Annie & Minnie. Charles Cottam, called, and Carrie came home from Harris'. Cloudy this Eve. thunder & lightning, & some rain. (p. 134)

September, Saturday 24. 1887. Raining this Morn. Considerable rain fell in the night. Went to City with Carrie to attend the Teachers Institute. After meeting Carrie went to Maria's, and I went to High Priest Quorum Meeting at Social Hall Snelgrove Presiding. E. Rushton spoke to Meeting Expecting to go to Pen. 3^d of next Month for "Co-hab" Jater Clinton followed reading revelation of S.C. rebellion by Joseph Smith. By request

1887, September

Samuel W. Richards, p. 213

S.W.R. followed refered to Rushton's "saying" the faithful are chosen.

All chosen to come here & for a purpose.

Sunday 25. Went to East Mill Creek on Missionary duty. Joseph Harker there with Me. He spoke first I followed about 45 minutes, told of my visit North and treated of the Earth mission of the human family. failure in this world is failure for the next. Keep the law in all things here and be ready for the next. spoke of the law of the Sabbath to people of Zion. Returned via Crismon's for M.A.R. & Carrie. and to our Ward Meeting at 6 P.M. Bishop Driggs asked me to speak.--spoke of my trip north and history repeating itself as to worlds as well as of time. the terrible consequences of rebellion, &c. (p. 135)

September, Monday 26. 1887. A very pleasant day, cool & fresh Was at home all day, furnishing wood and water for washing. Painting wagon wheels and other jobs at home. A sick head-ache all day.

Tuesday 27. Went to City in Morn. to ask Bro. Franklin to spend the eve. at our house in company with Bishop Driggs and others. arranged to meet him at end of car track in 1st Ward. Had a pleasant Eve. with him Bro. & Sis Driggs--Sister McChie & Annie". and Sister Siddoway & Louie S. Took Bro. F.D.R to his Office in City about Midnight. (p. 136)

September, Wednesday 28. 1887. Went to City this P.M. with M.A.R. who staid at Nellie Robinsons while I went to Home Missionary Meeting in Social Hall. Livingston, Bull, A.M.Cannon Wm Eddington, & John Nicholson were speakers. Returned home about 10 P.M. Very pleasant moonlight and most delightful weather.

Thursday 29. Took Carrie to Pry's to do sewing. Went to C. Crismon's, to see Charles but found he had not returned from Bear Lake Country Painted

1887, September- October

Samuel W. Richards, p. 214

Wagon wheel, and finished an article for "News." History repeating itself.

Eve brought up some peaches from Sister Vance's, where "Willie" had been working. Carrie & Fry's went to party at Crismons (p. 137)

September, Friday 30. 1887. A warm lovely day. Went to City to send a parcell to Minnie at Montpelier by Mr Burke but did not find him. Got work from blacksmith shop and flour & sundries from 1st Ward Store. Painted wagon wheel, and worked on wagon to get it together. Carrie offered \$25.00 pr. Month, to teach school over Jordon. Still very warm and dry.

October, Saturday 1. Warm lovely day. Took Carrie to City to Young lady's meeting Exchanged school Books at Parry's. To Latin-English & English Latin Dictionary to G. F. Wilcox, for his private use, to aid him in studying law phrases. Brought up some Potatoes & Beets from 4th Ward Lot. At 3 P.M. went to 1st Ward for Carrie. Had quite a talk with Bishop Warburton on items of my Articles in the News. Called on friend Trimm about Pees Honey Cabbage &c. Filled Mattress at Hodgson's. Carrie & Willie go to Party at McChie. (p. 138)

October, Sunday 2. 1887. still very pleasant Morn. went to Crismon's, and brought Carrie home from Sunday School, With Mary Ann went to City, and heard Bishop Whitney speak in the Tabernacle, after meeting called at Carrie's, Perkes, Arnolds and Mary E. Robinson's, then to 2nd Ward Meeting, Missionary with J. F. Moyle. I used most of the time on our Mission here on earth, & kindred subjects. Must act upon the truth, and keep the laws, made known to us. the Sabbath day, & sanctify it, & our bodies.

Monday 3. Still fine settled weather.--clear & warm. Went to City with Willie, He dug potatoes in 4th Ward lot, while I went up town, and with

1887, October

Samuel W. Richards, p. 215

Bro. Franklin to the Hospital where we administered to Bro Thos Emmett, of Ogden who was there an invalid. Exchanged some school books &c.

P.M. went to Mr. Trimm's for Cabbage and Squash, & put up some corral fence. Eve. Mother, Carrie & Willard spent at Harris', and I was writing at home. Letter from Albert says on a hunt, he killed 2 Elk and 2 Deer.

(p. 139)

October, Tuesday 4. 1887. Went to City, in morning and brought home Edith from southern train. arrived at 10. A.M. Some nice grapes came with her from "Annie" After noon was at work at home and doing some reading & writing. Wrote to Alice & Annie and Samuel P.R. in Ogden. Sent to him an item for Ogden Herald, "A Conference Boom."

Wednesday 5. some cloudy this Evening. Took cards & letters for north to mail on Car going North at 8 AM. Mother with Me We called on Mother Robinson, and found her quite sick. M.A.R. stopped at M.E.R. for the day. I went home. P.M. wrote to "Minnie" at Montpelier about her intended, &c. I know nothing of him & give no advice. Went to city for M.A.R. and mailed Book & paper to Janthus, & letters to others. Got meat, shoes for Willard, & paper read to . (p. 140)

October, Thursday 6. 1887. Conference convenes this Morning which is a very rough windy morn. Took Carrie on her way to visit the Ward School, & from there to Conference in City Tabernacle. Two meetings were addressed by Elder's.-- Took Carrie to association meeting in Eve. Quite late getting home.

Friday 7. Went again to Conference. Daughter Lizzie got home from Montpelier last night, with her & Carrie called on Mother Robinson & left a dressed chicken found her quite sick. Meetings to day were addressed by

1887, October

Samuel W. Richards, p. 216

Elders. This Eve. children went to Ward party. for benefit of W. Hansen, called for a Mission. (p. 141)

October, Saturday 8. 1887. E Snow's appearance was a surprise. Was at Conference again all day. E. Snow, addressed the people A.M. Epistle of the Twelve, by Prest W. Woodruff, in the afternoon, occupied a little More than 1 & 3/4 hours as read by Bishop O.K. Whitney. Evening Priesthood Meeting was addressed by Bretheren of the Twelve, Grant. Smith (J.H.), E.Snow, & F.D.Richards, after which my son S.P.R. rode home with us, quite late.

Sunday 9. This morn. went early to meeting of the Sandwich Island "Saints, held near the Old Bath House 19th Ward, Saml P.R. with me. Sister Lucy B. Young, just arrived from the Islands was present. R. C Lambert in charge of Meeting. Went from there to Conference, & heard Elder L. Snow, & Dined at Bro. Henry's in Comp'y with Prest Murdock of Beaver, & S.P.R.-- P.M. at Conference heard Prest W. Woodruff, Elders, Nicholson Whitney & F.D.Richards, Cong adjourned for 6 months. M.A.R. went to Bountiful & I went for home. a fine day, & a glorious conference. (p. 142)

October, Monday 10. 1887. Willard starts for school in Ward. I go to City for Mother returning from Bountiful, but did not find her. Called at Co-op, at Winder's Currie's, Wilcox's Moore's and on Mother Robinson. in 15th Ward. Returned home, and after Willard came from school, sent him down with buggy to bring the folks home. Carrie did not go to her school over Jordon. school house not ready. A great stir in City. Country people doing business & leaving for home. Very fine weather still.

Tuesday 11. Went to Geo. Crismon's & learned of his son's death yesterday, falling from a horse. Went to City with Mother & Sis. Morrison, and called at several places. With M.A.R. signed a paper for Henry P.R.

1887, October

Samuel W. Richards, p. 217

at Cannon's Office. Brought Carrie & Sis. Lizzie Ensign home for the night. Took farewell" with Sister Morrison at City. Still delightful weather, settled. (p. 143)

October, Wednesday 12. 1887. About home in forenoon. P.M. at 2. attended the funeral of Geo. Crismon's son at his house. There was a large attendance, and Bishop O.K. Whitney & S.E. Young were speakers. Willie went to City with Mother and Miss Ensign for the train to Ogden. and I walked home. Frank sent word to me that he did not wish to attend school longer.

Thursday 13. Morn. went to C. Crismon's to see "Frank" They had both gone to City, and I followed them. Found F. who was decided not to go to school longer, no persuasion availed with him. Took some roofing tin home, and returned to help Charles C. clear off the new roof, on the store. Took home peices of wood. Tin taken off the roof. (p. 144)

October, Friday 14. 1887. Moved some of the old roofing to Bro. Henry's yard, & made 2 trips home, with some. Carrie went down in Morn and returned in afternoon. Wrote to "Mother" in Ogden, and inclosed one received from "Nellie" Still very fine weather. "Will" Handley took horse home, & wanted damages for setting on to his lot a few minutes.

Saturday 15. Some rain last night, ground wet and air cool, quite cloudy. about 9. A.M. clouds disperse, sun appears. Carrie goes with me to city about her teeth, and we return before noon. Letter from "Annie" says they left Toquer on the 11th Expect to be 12 days on the road. P.M. went to City to Meet Wm Parker to see if they could call for Carrie to take her over Jordon, were loaded & could not go by farm. At home found Bro. & Sis. Driggs, had called only for short time. Evening read the "News". Team arrived from ranch, by "Renz" Young. (p. 145)

October, Sunday 16. 1887. Started to take Carrie over Jordon to commence her school. Bishop Driggs was going to Taylorsville & took her over. I drove to C. Crismon's & spent an hour then to Peter Hanson's for supper with others, to say Goodbye to Willie Hanson going in Morn. with others to Germany on a Mission. Bishop & others there went to Eve Meeting in Ward, and I went home. Quite cold riding this Eve.

Monday 17. Spent the day with Willard gathering potatoes from 4th Ward, City Lot, and put them in the cellar, about 10 or 12 B. Cloudy in Morn. but cleared up at M. Letters from Mother, Joe, & Nellie Holton. (p. 146)

October, Tuesday 18. 1887. Went again to 4th Ward & finished getting potatoes, and brought home some tin roofing for the shed. P.M. I returned to City to see parties on business, & had grubbing hoes sharpened. Eve. learned C. Crismon, had brought in my Cow with a fine Calf, from range. Very fine weather but little cool. Mailed letter to Mother, and got letters from John & Albert.

Wednesday 19. With Willard went to Crismons and brought home Cow and Calf. I went to City, took eggs to Nellie R. Dined at Bro. Henry's, & moved Lizzie's things from there to Woodmansees where she will carry on her business of Dress making. Was in Supreme Court to hear the arguments made for appointment of a Receiver in case of U. S. Gov. vs Church of Latter-day Saints. Made some purchases and returned home. (p. 147)

October, Thursday 20. 1887. With Willard moved 3 loads manure from Henry's to 4th Ward Lot. Harrowed the potatoe ground, & took home Beets tools &c. Put new boards in wagon bed bottom.

Friday 21. Went to Bishop Driggs & agreed to take some potatoes for work he wanted me to do. Returned home from there and went to City for load of

1887, October

Samuel W. Richards, p. 219

Coal 10.00 lbs. Wrote and mailed letter to John. Called on Bro. F. at Historian's Office & met Prest. A.O.Smoot there. (p. 148)

October, Saturday 22. 1887. Went to Bishop Driggs for ten bushels of potatoes, & put them in cellar. Then to the City for Carrie and to see Wm Parker about cow & calf. Took Bro. Franklin from office to the Valley House. Got Card from David and Annie who were at Manti, & returned home. Fine weather but cool. Son born to Wealthy at 12.-5 last night.--this morn. in Ogden.

Sunday 23. Took Carrie to below Leventhals station to go over Jordon to her school, and I went to Draper & Preached to the Saints, at 2 P.M. J. McChie, my Mission Companion. Text. Seek first Kingdom of God & its righteousness, &c. Must be first & its laws be kept. All must go to house of prayer on the Lords day &c. Must come to the fold. Last if not there. Confessions, &c. Every 7 days Man must rest as God did. Earth should. Man's Mission to Earth. What is it, to gain the body for Eternal home, is sanctified by law, ordinances necessary to justification. Obey! home at evening. Cold north breeze. (p. 149)

October, Monday 24. 1887. Spent the day at home fixing the out side cellar door & banking house. Sold Calf to John Edwards for veal. Put some roofing on the stable &c. Franklin came up from C. Crismon's. left there to go to ranch--or to school.

Tuesday 25. Covered the stable with tin roofing. Franklin went to Crismons for his clothing and bedding. Afternoon we went to the City. Got my shoe mended & supplies for the house--flour sugar, Salt &c. Got papers & card from M.A.R. at Ogden, informing me of another Grandson. born to Wealthy, Oct. 22. at 5 minutes past twelve. Morning. Answered card &

1887, October

Samuel W. Richards, p. 220

proposed Whitney come down for a Deer hunt with "Frank" (p. 150)

October, Wednesday 26. 1887. Took horse home to Church farm Willard went to school. I went to City in P.M. & Made my report to clerk of stake of Missionary labors during the Month, and returned home. David & Annie Spilsbury arrived at same time from south with children. Letter from Mother (M.A.R.) of 25th

Thursday 27. Prepared for a trip to Kanyon with the boys to have a hunt. David S. went to city with with his load offruit. P.M with Franklin & Willard went up the Kanyon for Deer, but found sheep all over the hills where we Expected Deer & the Deer gone Returned home in the evening.
(p. 151)

October, Friday 28. 1887. Weather most delightful Sent Willard over Jordon to bring Carrie home. I went to City with David Spilsbury, went with him to see Bro. Franklin about his wife Jennie. I called on Cousin Levi Richards about land matters. Dined at Sis. Maria's and got a ride home with a Danish Bro. from Cottonwood. Franklin set some posts for Hay corrall at home. Carrie returned home & Willie, & brought some grain. All at home this evening.

Saturday 29. All went to City, to attend meetings Young Mens Mutual C. Teacher's Institute, and High Priests Quorum, Quorum Meeting adjourned to attend Young Men's Conference. Meeting addressed by a number of speakers Anatomy, Alcohol, and many subjects including Book of Mormon & Manner of teaching after some system to be impressive. Helm, Doone, Geddis, Badger Burton Lambert, Wells, & others were speakers. Wrote letter to Janthus.
(p. 152)

October, Sunday 30. 1887. Still very pleasant. Letter to Maud. David

&"Annie" start for Ogden. I go with them & Carrie to City to meeting. At Tabernacle gate Mr Beachboard (D.J.) made inquiry of me which led to the fact that he was from Michigan & had letters of introduction to F.D.R from Cousin Levi R. Peirson of Hudson, Mich. He wife & daughter in meeting with us. & I engaged to meet them tomorrow. P.M. I went to Meeting, Carrie to her school by train at 4 o'clock & De A. north for Ogden.

Lunched at Currie's heard at Meeting, Elder McMurrin on first principles.

Monday 31. Franklin commences school again to day. I went to City with team & to Palace Hotel for Mr Beachboard & introduced him to F.S.R. at his office, to H.P.R at the Co-op, and went to historians Office but F. D.R. was not in. Took him to principal buildings & to see the Temple. Returned home with load Manure & Beets. Bought some Catridges, for rifle. Wrote to Estella &c. (p. 153)

November, Tuesday 1. 1887. Wrote this morn to S.P.R. & M.A.R. and mailed at City. Went down for a load of Manure & Beets Mailed letters to Ogden. Called on Bro. Franklin, but found him engaged. Bought Envelopes and paper. Still remarkably fine weather. Dry and very dusty.

Wednesday 2. Went early to City & took Franklin to his school. Hauled up 2 loads from Bro. Henry's manure pile. Got Students, ticket for Franklin to ride on street cars, for half fare. Letter from Jennie--Pocatello. (p. 154)

November, Thursday 3. 1887. Fast day. at 10 A.M. went to Meeting in the Ward. Spoke in the meeting, & paid Cash donation (25 cts) Talked of Law and of the liberty. Bishop talked of the importance of keeping records, of births blessings &c. Especially names, & when & where born P.M. went to City & got letters from S.P.R. & one from "Toquer" for David. Frank

1887, November

Samuel W. Richards, p. 222

got letters from John & Albert.

Friday 4. Went to City. Gave L. W. Richards Bill of Sale for one share in the Siddoway surplus water ditch, & got his note for \$25.00. Got no word from folks in Ogden. Still very fine weather. Eve. go with Franklin to Theatre. Play "Ben Israel" by E. W. Tullidge. (p. 155)

November, Saturday 5. 1887. Went to Stake Priesthood Meeting in City. Principal subject discussed was "Round Dancing" and the instructions which had been given by Prest. of Stake and Prest of Church. Made some purchases and returned home, and put some covering on Hay stack, being some prospect of rain.

Sunday 6. Dined at Hosea Stouts & had a good visit with him. Went as home Missionary to Big Cottonwood Ward--J.B.Brinton Bishop. Bro. Ballantyne from Draper my companion. He spoke first on duties of officers of Priesthood & members. I spoke with much pleasure & spirit to the full house assembled, for about 50 minutes. Presented myself as in the name of christ. & asked for eyes & ears to reach the heart, of every individual separte. Were all of the flock there, as commanded to be. Bishop--the shepherd. all must come to the Lords table on Lord's day. if not lost & stray sheep must be found & sinners Bishop must provide for all his flock & fold them. Spoke of Mans Mission. (p. 156)

November, Monday 7. 1887. Still very fine weather. Boys go to school. I went to city with David Spilsbury called on F.D.R. and found him getting ready to vacate his Office if demanded by a Receiver appointed by the Court. Returned home with supplies, and then back to City via the Ward giving note to Bro. Small for balc of my a/c at his shop, for work. At City helped Bro. Franklin move his things from the Office, and then took him to visit Prest

1887, November

Samuel W. Richards, p. 223

Woodruff & others, and spent the night with him. team at Henry's

Tuesday 8. Went home early this Morn. & worked till afternoon then went to City with others called at Marshal's Office for pass to the pen for Myself & David. called on Sister Rebecca Jones, & at other places. took tea at "Nel" Robinson's with the folks then home in Evening. Letter from "Joey" & "Nellie" of Virgin. Sent arguments to Carson & E.D.R. in the east. (p. 157)

November, Wednesday 9. 1887. Went to City and made affidavit to the Marriage of N.V.Jones & Rebecca Burton in Nauvoo, Ill. March 14, 1845, by Elder Heber C. Kimball, to aid her in her application to Gov. for pension Called at Historians Office," nearly vacated. Dined at Sister Maria's (Wilcox) David, Annie, & Mother bought Bill of Goods at Co-op. Met & spoke with John W. Young. Family visited in Eve. at Bro. McChie's. Morn with David S. at "Pen" to see Levi Savage & Wm Butler.

Thursday 10. D. Spillsbury & the family went to City. I rode horseback to Harris' then round by the Pen to the City, and at 1 P.M. was at the funeral of B.--Howell's in 15th Ward House, house full present. remarks by Paul, Toronto, Stewart. Moyle J.B.Moyle, & Bishops, O.F.Whitney and Pollard. Lunched at Bro. Moore's & returned home. Letter from Maud. (p. 158)

November, Friday 11. 1887. Four Men (Anarchists) hung in Chicago. an event of national interest. D.S. and most of family went over Jordon, I went to city with team and brought up load of Beets. from 4th Ward Lot. called on Marshal Dyer about parcel send to L.Savage in pen of over coat & gloves by D.S. and at sundry other places on business. Bro. Groves called, & I spoke to him of damage claimed by W. Handley.

Saturday 12. Family returned home from over Jordon I went to City & got

1887, November

Samuel W. Richards, p. 224

Coal of Mitchell, 1200 lbs. (\$3.20) Bought pants for Frank at Co-op--& gloves for Myself. Meat &c for family. Got letter from Stella. Frank set last posts about hay corral. (p. 159)

November, Sunday 13. 1887. D. Spilsbury & children went to Sunday school in Ward. I spoke in the Ward meeting at 2 P.M. over 40 Minutes on necessity of keeping Law to enjoy liberty such liberty as Law provides for. to illustrate, quoted the Law of God as relates to the Sabbath or Lord's day. Man's laws fallable. God's laws perfect. At 6 P.M. with J.W. Snell was at 1st Ward, as home Missionaries, spoke 42 M. referred to growth of Anarchism, the reign of infidelity noticable every where & the absolute necessity of Keeping Law, &c.

Monday 14. David went to City early to load up for home. I took Annie down after dinner to do some business & make a few calls, &c. called for Lizzie Parker to go with her. Went to stores, to Sis. Maria's, Sis Moores, Sis Jones, Market & other places. All were at home evening. I went early in Morn. to street Car with Carrie, Lizzie S. Richards and Lizzie Parker going to school & work. (p. 160)

November, Tuesday 15. 1887. Unbroken fine weather. This A. M. everything was made ready and the folks rolled out for Dixie. Mother took Annie, Edith & the children with buggy to call with them on relatives Bradford & Miller. & David drove the team loaded, in view of driving to Wm Parker's only, and stopping there over night. Mother & Edith came home at evening. I went to City to see about chance for Carrie & others to go to University party, and got papers. Track being laid on canal bank for R.R.

Wednesday 16. Moved rock and brush near house in forenoon. In P.M. went to City had wheel fixed, got dog meat, sugar and Beets from 4th Ward lot.

1887, November

Samuel W. Richards, p. 225

Saw Weiler about hay. Wrote to Albert on business items & Mother wrote to Wealthy. Had letters from Mrs Morrison Alice and Wealthy. Miss Johnson visiting us to day. Evening, songs, & Music, & News papers. (p. 161)

November, Thursday 17. 1887. Did some work about to stables and corralls.

Then went to City with Mother Edith & Hulda Johnson. I purchased flour, got mail, & lunched at Mary Ellen's & then all returned home. Letter from John about work in the City &c. Cloudy in Morn. but cleared up in P.M.

Friday 18. Moved a load of dirt. put in stops & sill to West window. Went to see Geo. & C Crismon about work on the R.R. by the canal, and after noon went to City, for Carrie but did not find her. Returned home in evening after waiting for late train..Got family group picture of S.F.R.(p.162)

November, Saturday 19. 1887. With the boys, moved 3 loads dirt, 2 Manure, 5 of rock, & completed fence around Hay corrall. Tried the plough Ground too dry. "Ma" went to City & back, and Carrie came home from her school.

Sunday 20. Cows took off in Morn by Siddoway I went over to Frichton as home Missionary. Meeting, at 1.P.M. Had a nice quiet & attentive Meeting, Urged a better appreciation of the the things of God & keeping of His laws. No Missionary companion with me. Returned home & went with family to Ward association meeting. Heard to today that Martin was acquitted by Jury for killing Burton. (p. 163)

November, Monday 21. 1887. Went early with Carrie to street car. Returned and got the cows from Siddoways. After went with M.A.R. and Edith to City to get Mothers "Photo" taken at Newcomb's. I went to see Bro. Franklin, I went to Prests Office for him twice with letters, papers, and Tele graph Message--Dined with him. Went to Maria's & got the folks and returned home. "Frank" from his school with us. Letter from Martha, of 17th

1887, November

Samuel W. Richards, p. 226

Tuesday 22. Put hind bolster in big wagon, new stick & morticed for stakes.

P.M. Went to City & County Records Office to hunt for Deeds given by me to others of my Land Entry. Bought Box for Milk cupboard. Meat &c. papers from P.O. and News office, & home at evening. (p. 164)

November, Wednesday 23. 1887. Made milk cupboard for kitchen Went with Edith to Crismon's, & left her. Afternoon worked at home Mending chairs, & doing repairs about house and barn. Eve wrote letters to Sister Morrison, Sanpete, and to John & Alice Pincock in Snake River Country Idaho.

Thrusday 24. Thanksgiving Day. Went to City & brought up Lizzie & Miss Woodmansee, & took them and Mother & Franklin to the races. after races took dinner at home, of chickens & variety of nice dishes. Evening children went to Bro. McGhie's to social party. Strong south wind this P.M. very unpleasent & threatening storm. Eve. I took Lizzie & Miss W. home to the city. Letter from David & Annie at Manti. (p. 165)

November, Friday 25. 1887. Wrote letter to John at Cokeville. This Morn. ground white with Snow.--first of the season. Snowed lightly most of the day. I went to City, called on Brother Franklin, and took him to the Depot to take train for Ogden. Will be absent from city for some time, until Matters are further advanced in the Receiver's operations, with the Church property. Took "Frank" home from school. & Carrie came in after from hers over Jordon, Children at party at Pry's. Stormy Evening. Snowing fast.

Saturday 26. Went with Mother & Carrie to City to attend Teachers Institute and H.P. Quorum Meeting. Snelgrove presiding, several bretheren spoke in meeting, and I was asked to dismiss. Went home by street Car and walk, A clear day, at Evening very cold and freezing. Sent letter to

U.S.M.P.A. New York. (p. 166)

November, Sunday 27. 1887. At 2 P.M. at Ward meeting in Sugar House Ward.

Bishop Driggs presented the case of Wm World & Wife, and they were disfellowshipped by vote of Ward. Bishop & both councillors spoke and then I was requested to and spoke about 15 minutes. Evening went to 3rd Ward City, Missionary, & spoke one hour, on necessity of observing Law. Sabbath Law, & those relating to our personality.

Monday 28. To day worked for the Bishop, putting up stalls in his barn for horses. "Frank" and Edith at school in City. A fairly comfortable day, but with some wind. (This is Tuesdays work) (p. 167)

November, Tuesday 29. 1887. (This is yesterdays work.) Went to City and met Edith at Co-op to get books &c for her. Returned home early and at Evening went to City to hear Mr Robinson Lecture in the Theatre. With his mummies found in a Cave in Arizona. It was very interesting. Sent Letter to Albert & S.P.R.

Wednesday 30. Walked home from meeting. Went to City with Mary Ann. to make purchases at Co-op &c. then went to Nellie Robinsons where M.A. staid while I went to 12 Ward school for children. They went home I staid to Home Missionary Meeting. 20 minutes past hour By request of clerk I opened the meeting & proceeded with business. 40 Minutes past hour Prest A.M. Cannon arrived took chair and asked me to address meeting. Myself, Erichton, Morris, Savage, Clinton & A.M.C. spoke. (p. 168)

December, Thursday 1. 1887. "Fast Day". was at Meeting in Ward with M.A.R. A good meeting, took butter for donation. Went from there to Lizzie Crismons, and took dinner. spent couple of hours, and returned home. Letters this Eve. from Carrie Janthus & John to Frank.

Friday 2. Some snow this morning. Took children to Car. and went to Bishops to work, but he did not have lumber ready. Went to C. Crismon's for Gun and at Eve. "Frank" Edith & Willard went over Jordon for a hunt, and to stay at Wm Farker's. Snowing most of the afternoon. cleared before sun down, & snowed again in Evening. (p. 169)

December, Saturday 3. 1887. At stake Priesthood Meeting in Assembly Hall, City. The usual business, and Elder Elias Morris spoke strongly against the rowdyism of boys and other evils to which parents and Bishops seemed indifferent. our boys distrub religious Meetings at home, & our Elders get mobed abroad. Bishop Winder urged payment of thithing Prest Cannon approved the instructions Had all the chores to do. children away.

Sunday 4. This Morn moved the stove, did the chores, and went horseback to Mt Dell. Missionary Meeting at 1 P.M. Had good liberty speaking of the necessity of keeping Law Especially the Law of the Sabbath & the laws necessary to the sanctofication & redemption of our bodies, That we may not lose our next Estate. Took dinner with Bishop Hardy & returned home reached it after dark. Children had just returned from over Jordon(p.170)

December, Monday 5. 1887. Working for Bishop Briggs, on cow sheds, & stalls. spent the day there. Edith goes to home Ward school.

Tuesday 6. Went to City in Morning with Franklin to school. took Vol. 17 Star to F.A.Mitchel, got flour & sundries, and when ready to leave was summoned to appear in Court, 10 A.M. in case of S.L.County vs Mrs Elmer, about road & bridge East of City. Reached home at night. (p. 171)

December, Wednesday 7. 1887. Went with M.A.R. to C. Crismon's & took "Lizzie" C. with us to City, to funeral of Eliza R. Snow, Smith, held at 12. M. in Assembly Hall, A very large gathering. Remarks by Cannon, Kings-

1887, December

Samuel W. Richards, p. 229

bury, Noblès, Andrus, Smoot, Taylor, Grant, Nicholson & Whitney. Returned home via Crismon's. Letter from SRR says children all sick with colds & canker &c. card to "Annie"

Thursday 8. Worked at Bishop Briggs. Making stalls in stable. Door for do &c.--Put on Locks on doors in house. Took home sack of Barley. Eve. read to the children & wrote letter fo general news to Janthus. "Willie" took cows to Harris' (p. 172)

December, Friday 9. 1887. Grubed some brush and hauled load to the house, put up stove in Kitchen, and went to City after dinner with M.A.R. Wrote letter to John about Albert Hay and "Millennial Star". Found Carrie, & "Frank" came home with us. Carrie staid. Some cloudy, but no storm. Had letter from Alice Pincock.

Saturday 10. Storming (snow) Most of day. Went to City for Coal. 1000 of F.A. Mitchel, & Groceries for family. Quarried load of rock above canal Carrie came home at Evening. (p. 173)

December, Sunday 11. 1887. Walked to City for Tabernacle Meeting 4 young men, returned Missionaries, gave reports of their labors &c. Dined at Sister Maria's and visited the 4th Ward in Evening as Home Missionary with Elder W. Burton. He spoke first & I followed each a little more than 30 Minutes. I spoke of our duties, mostly as they relate to the Lord's day, & necissity of keeping law, to be saved by it. came home with M.A.R. from O.Arnolds. in 12th Ward.

Monday 12. Most of the day hunting Cows. that went away Saturday night. found them at Yougers on drive road. with \$2.00 damage claimed. Evning copying article for the press. (p. 174)

December, Tuesday 13. 1887. A fairly wintry day with snow on ground &

light N. W. wind. Morn worked about home. P.M. went with M.A.R. to Sis Harris and I went on to Bro. J. Edwards, and had a pleasant interview with him & Sis. E.--returned to Bro. Harris and took tea with them & then we returned home, just at dark. spent Eve. writing & copying for the press.

Wednesday 14. Went to city to day. Took Owl to "Frank" at school for "teacher"--Moreton Went to Court House to search Records of transfers to real Estate, relating to Lands in Plat C. 5 Acre survey. Lunched at Sister Maria's Aunt Ann sick, and very tiresome to all around. Card from S.P.R. Fanded Nicholson Article for paper. "Liberty and Law." Took Franklin home with me from school called at Mary Ellen's, got \$1.00 for paper Sent card to Whitney & to Annie Spilsbury (p. 175)

December, Thursday 15. 1887. Cold & pleasant but not thawing. much.-- Children at school. I made quilting frames for some rugs. Rode up to Harris Quarry. to see abt Land &c. Did several jobs about the house. Eve. had letters from Jennie, & Albert. News of family all right, & comfortable.

Friday 16. Went to city, gave E.M.Weiler order for 10 tons of hay fo ranch for \$50.00 Paid several Bills, & my taxes. dined at Maria's, got horse shod and home at evening. Mother--M.A.R. with me. Eve. Willie went skating, and other to party at Harris'. (p. 176)

December, Saturday 17. 1887. Most all not feeling well. Boys ailing after the nights party I went to City. Mailed Letter to Albert abt hay for Weiler, and got mail and papers. My article on Liberty and Law, was in last "Evenings News". A quiet eve. at home reading news. pleasant strong winter weather.

Sunday 18. Not so cold this morning. Went to South Cottonwood Ward (Raw-

1887, December

Samuel W. Richards, p. 231

lins, Bishop) with Elder A. Stayner, Home Missionaries. Had a very good meeting. I spoke 3/4 hour, & A Stayner more than 30 minutes. I spoke of Sabbath day and its duties, as definetly Lords Law. A. S. bore testimony of the truth of remarks and added to them wisely. Home at dark. A brief snow squall this P.M. (p. 177)

December, Monday 19. 1887. Snowing & stormy, this A.M. Went with M.A.R. to C. Crismon's, till near night. Cold and wintry.

Tuesday 20. Went to City. got papers. Semi-Weekly News, containing my article "Liberty and Law." got flour at Tithing Office, Meat and other items. Took Franklin home with me. Wash day at home Was very cold indeed N. W. wind blowing, nearly froze my hands. (p. 178)

December, Wednesday 21. 1887. Went to City with Mother & Edith. & made purchases for family, for Annie, &c. Suit of clothes for Willard. Had a very pleasent interview with Bro. Elias Smith at his home. & with Wm Eddington at Co-op. A very cold but pleasent day.

Thursday 22. This Morn. all others of the family went over Jordon to exercises in Carries school prior to Xmas vacation. I was left alone at home. Called on my new, neighbro Mr Walker, moved into the Wheeler house. Had quite a walk after cows, found them in Kersley's stables. Bro. Groves called for Xmas donations. Evening alone, reading & writing a clear and very cold night. (p. 179)

December, Friday 23. 1887. Still very cold. Had all the chores to do out-door and in. Franklin went early to city to help arrange school-house for party. He came home in the night from over Jordon. P.M. I went to City horse-back. Got letters from children & friends, and papers. M.A.R. & children arrived home at night, from over Jordon, & Mattie P. with them

1887, December

Samuel W. Richards, p. 232

& Carrie.

Saturday 24. A very cold wintry Morning. Went to day, with children to City. Carrie to do business & trade. Wrote letter to Bro. Franklin under cover to C.C.R. Ogden. Received Xmas presents from "Lizzie", "Jennie" & Carrie". A very great crowd of people in City today, purchasing for Xmas. This "Evening News" has my Article "Xmas, thoughts." (p. 180)

December, Sunday 25. 1887. Xmas, Sunday. A.M. was writing letters & other P.M. went with Mother Carrie & Edith to Bro. Harris for Christmas dinner, and in Evening to the Ward Meeting. Programme Exercises of Association. Some snow last night & cold.

Monday 26. This Morn. went to Crismon's for Lizzie to spend day with us, & invited a number of parties to be at our house tomorrow Eve, at Carrie's party. "Frank" took Lizzie to her City home, at Eve. Wm Parker and family spent most of the day with us, and it snowed furiously all the afternoon Night when they left for home, & "Willie" went with them. (p. 181)

December, Tuesday 27. 1887. More snow in night. All preparing for this Eve. party. Afternoon I went to City for supplies, and mailed letters to Wealthy, John R R. Jennie Quimby and 2 to Estella at Cokeville, One had 4 Xmas & New Year Cards, 2 for "Stella", 1 for Hayes, & 1 for "Dick." and got Eve News, & Montreal Herald. Returned home with Lizzie and Miss Woodmansee, for the party. 30 persons present at one time in the room, & cold windy night.

Wednesday 28. About home in Morning, and doing chores In P.M. Went to City in time to be at Home Missionary Meeting at Social Hall in Evening, Joseph E. Taylor, presiding. J. Harker spoke of teaching the rising generation their duties, Paul spoke of children going to outside schools, where

1887, December

Samuel W. Richards, p. 233

teachers prayed for the downfall of their parents, the saints. Lambert spoke of the evil consequences of sending to such schools and of selling property to outsiders. F.A. Mitchel gave his views. R. Clawson spoke of his experience in the "pen." Prest Taylor gave (p. 182) summing up of the topics presented, and criticised the actions of men who are called saints, in the training of children, selling their inheritance &c. deprecating in very strong language the evils named.

December, Thursday 29. 1887. At home all day, doing chores, and jobs about house. A very windy day from South, and thawing fast. P.M. "Frank" took Carrie to city, to take train for Ogden, for a visit. & brought up some coal. Evening very windy, never was more so, and in the night thunder lightning rain & Snow.

Friday 30. Every thing covered with snow. some 2 or 3 inches fell in night. and wind subsided. Children went to Ward Party, & with Mother, went to C. Crismon's. Met there John W. Taylor, & Sis. Badger. Home in time to do chores. A big snow squall about noon. Evening some writing & reading of David Whitmers pamphlet. Snowing again this evening. (p. 183)

December, Saturday 31. 1887. This last day of the year was stormy all day long at times Snowing fast. Was about home all day. Franklin went to City for mail and papers--papers from E. H. Richards. Ogden papers--also--to be the "Standard". Letters from Janthus, Stella, & others. Writing for the press, an article--"Duty and happiness." (p. 184 blank) (p. 185)

Sunday Meetings attended.--1887.

Memoranda.

Jan. 2.-- At Ward S.S.--9 at Ward Meeting.

" 16.-- " " Meet &c. 23 " " "

" 30 -- " " Meetings, Eve.

Feb. 6 -- " " " --13. " " "

" 20 --	" home & City.	--27	" " "
Mch. 6 --	" City.	--13.	at Bountiful.
" 20 --	at Ward.	--37	" Ward.
April 3--	" home.	--10	" "
" 17 --	" "	--24	" City Meeting.
May 1 --	" " &c.	-- 8	" City Conference.
" 15 --	at Ward.	--22	at Ward, &c.
" 29 --	" City Tab. & Eve at 16th Ward.		
June 5.--	at Farmer's Ward--	12	at Home.
" 19	" Sugar House Ward.	--26	City & 17th Ward.
July 3 --	Mill Creek W.	--10	home from Convention.
" 17	Sandy	--24	in 21st Ward City.
" 31	at the Pen & East Mill Creek.		
Augt. 7--	at Parker's	--14.	at Paris--Pear Lake.
" 21 --	at Ranch.	--28	at Ranch.
Sept 4	" Franklin C.C.	--11	at Farmington Conce
" 18	" 20th Ward	--25	" East Mill Creek
Oct 2	" City & 2d Ward	9	" City & Conference.
" 16	" Driggs & Hanson's	--23	at Draper.
" 30	" Tabernacle, & City		
Nov. 6	" Big Cottonwood.	.13	S.H.Ward & 1st Ward
" 20	" Brighten & Ward.	27	Ward, & 3d Ward.
Dec. 4	" Mountain Dell.	11th	City & 4th Ward.
18.	S. Cottonwood.	25.	at Ward. (p.186-188 blank) (p. 189)

Names of subscribers to Montreal Herald and Star for 1888.

S. W. Richards.	
Mrs E. T. Crismon.	Dec. 16--sent \$4.00 in Reerst
Mrs. M. E. Robinson	Letter with printed address.
"Ewd" Wheeler, W S.	
John Edward.	(p. 190 blank) (p.191)

1887.	Home Missionary Service.	
May 29--	in 16th Ward.	Groesbeck
June 5.	" Farmer's Ward	S. W. Hardy
" 19	" Sugar House "	Bull.
" 26	" 17th Ward	
July 3	" Mill Creek.	
" 17	" Sandy	Goff
" 24	" 21st Ward	Siddoway.
" 31	" East Mill Creek	A. Stayner.
Augt.14	" Paris, Idaho.	
Sept. 4	" Franklin Idaho.	
" 11	" Farmington Con.	
" 18	" 20th Ward	Angel.
" 25	" East Mill Creek	Harker
Oct. 2	" 2nd Ward	Moyle.
"		
" 25	" Draper ville--	McGhie
Nov.6	" Big Cottonwood	Ballantyne
" 13	" 1st Ward	Snell

" 20 " Brighton Ward.
 " 27 " 3rd Ward
 Dec. 4 " Mt Dell.
 " 11 4th Ward.--
 "

W. Burton
 (pp. 192-197 blank)

Cash account, 1887

January (p.198-99)		pd.Dec.school		March (pp.202-3)	
	Received \$ cts		bill		Received
4	From Albert 10.00	x 31	ona/c at Co-op. 5.40	2	Coal of H.C.C. 5.75
11	T.O.of F.D.R. 4.00		for fruits. .50		
13	Meat order of C.C. 3.00		to Carrie .50		Paid
29	Cash of E.L.W.10.00		hair cut .25		To family
31	Coal. .60			2.	1000 lbs coal. 2.35
3.	order for 1000 lbs. coal 3.00	February (pp.200-1)			axel in wagon
		Received			Sundries. .55
		2d of A.G.Driggs 3.00		5	Meat 30
		4 of M. Wilcox Pd .50			flour 1.50 1.80
		" F.D.R .50		7	Meat 25 oil 20 .45
4	Paid at Mill 1.00	J.W.Robinson 1.00		10	Potatoes .25
	" at Drug Store .75	Hay. 10.50			Grains. .25
	Groceries .45			11	Meat .45
	postage 15 .60	Paid			vinegar .20 .65
6	order for hay 9.00	3 Fast donatn. .25		12	Sugar 1.00
7	Book 1.00	4 fruit 25		13	Railway fare .90
	Bran .90 1.90	x C.Oil 10 .30			Meat .25
	Postage & Envl .35	Smith work .20		16	2 b.potatoes 1.00
	Medicine .20	5. Grain for feed .25			2 " " .25
	Tea & T.Pot. .45	8 Coal. 3.00		17	100 lbs Oats. 1.60
8	Coal &c. .35	Hay .25		18	Meat .85
	Fast donan. .25	12 hay corn and Potatoes 1.00			Butter .35/
10	Mend Boots. .85	" Sugar Matches			Tea .35 .70
	Flour 1.00	Thread &c. .75			Coffee 25/
	Coal 1.05	15 Peppers 20			salt 30 .55
11	Medicine .25	gran 20 .40		19	Coal Oil 20
13	Meat. .35	Hay of G.Crismon 11.00			Corn & carrots .75
14	Sugar &c. .55	25 lbs flour. .50		21.	2 days on ditch,
15	Grain .15	2 sacks corn 1.00		22	1/2 day on ditch.
18	Rope & Dye .30	24 5 bush wheat.			flour 1.15
20	Coal .60	2 1/2 gal wine			Y.p. 25. 1.40
	Flour .50 1.10	Pork &c.		23	from Mill. 1.20
	Wheat .15	25 Sugar .50		24	Meat. .50
	Apples .25 .40	flour .50. 1.00		25	Hay of C.C. 2.50
25	Meat of E. .50	26 Coal oil. .20			Mend boot.by
	Gloves, 1.30	Grain's .25			Riser 1.50
	feed .70 2.00	2-potatoes. 2.00		x29.	Meat .35
26	Coal .60	2 " 1.60			sugar 50 .85
29	pd at Mill 1.25	100-oats 1.60			and Matches 10 .10
	Groceries .65	(sic)		30	coal oil. .25
	flour 1.00			31	potatoes. .25
					Butter .30

April (pp.204-5)

<u>Received</u>	
9 of Wm Palmer	4.50
had at 1st Ward	.70
order for Coal	2.75
of F. D.R.	.30
11 1st Ward Store	.80
13 "Sugar, 50 Blue	15.65
16 of L.W.R. on a/c	5.00
" F.D.R on	
Tithing Store	3.00
Of F.D.R.	1.00
<u>Paid</u>	
2d Meat	.60
flour	1.00 1.60
shoes for self	3.00
" " Willard	2.50
coal oil.	.30
7 meat of Emils's	.90
Car & papers	.20
9 pd Leffler on	
a/c	1.00
25 lbs feed	.25
pd at 1st Ward	1.70
pd Amos, Meat.	.40
Butter	.30
Lard & soap.	
11 coal of Mitchel	2.75
14 Sharp, G.Hoe.	.20
Sugar & Blue	
16 Flour & feed	3.00
Shoes to Edith	2.50
Sundries	1.00
Meat .70,	
H.P.R.	.50 1.20
18 C-oil & sundries	.50
20 Meat of E.	.70
feed 25/	.25
Overall for W.	.70
Crackers	.25
Potatoes	.25
22 Sugar	.50
23 to F.D.R.	1.00
"Mrs H.M.	1.00
" Dispatch	7.65
Postage .15,	
Meat 1.10	1.25
Meal .65	
Brush 30	.95

Seeds .25	
feed .75	1.00
starch .15	
rice .50	.65
May Meat Bill	2.70
pd Luddington	1.55
" R Siddoway	1.00
" Johnson	1.50
a/c at Mill.	5.00
24 plow 25 fish 30	.55
soap 20	
harrow 1 40	1.60
26 Tubs 1.00	
items 15	1.15
butter 30 &	
blking 10	.40
27 to Willard	.50
gave Carrie	1.00 1.00
& Maud, 5 00	5.00
Wheeler, Hay,	3.50
28 G M Cannon	3.00
Sugar 1.00	
oil 1.75	2.75
Drag teeth &c.	.70
Albert 1.00	
butter .50	1.50
Vinegar .60	
&c. .15	.75
Message to H.	1.00
pd Leffler	2.00
of L.S.R. for lot	
10	150.00

May (pp.206-7)

<u>Received</u>	
2 of L.W.R.	50.00
Meat of Ewd	.40
6 " " "	1.00
10 " " "	.35
12 " " "	.40
11 Cash of L.W.R.	25.00
Notendo	25.00
posts of LWR.	3.00
L.S.R. by 15	
Posts	2.25
<u>Paid.</u>	
2 for buggy	22.50
1st Ward S.	2.73
ZCMI	2.50

Grain.	.90
peas .30	
butter 60	.90
soda 15 stamps	
.15	.30
4 pd Leffler Coal	1.55
harness oil	.75
5 donation	.50
6 butter .30	
Meat. 1.00	1.30
7 Tea .20	.20
9 Hay .50	
potatoes 1.00	1.50
Smith work	.25
10 flour 1.25	
Grocery .90	2.15
Meat .35	
Lunch .50	.85
11 feed 1.20	
Hay 1.00	2.20
pd Meat Bill	
at E.	3.35
M.A.R.	5.00
Beer .75	
Stella 1.00	1.75
to Janthus	2.00
12 Meat .40	
butter .25	.65
Land Certificates	
	10.00
"Frank" shod	.50
13 filing certf	.50
blanks	.15
14 Lath .60	
Meat .35	.95
at 1st W.store	.75
Medicine	.35
16 Lye	.25
17 sugar 1.00	
nails.25	1.25
Hoe 50 &	
handle 20	.70
18 50 lbs corn	.85
L.W.R. to work	
moving posts	2.50
Butter 25	
cotton 10	.35
19 15 posts of Levi	2.25
Set 5 posts	
for L.W.R.	.50

pd J.H.Moyle. .50
 20 Willie to Ogden 2.00
 21 Meat of Ewd .40
 nails 15
 24 Meat .45 of Ewd .45
 2 Tea, 1 Coffee,
 1st Ward .70
 27 chicken feed 1.00
 28 Meat of Ewd's. .25
 socks & sundry's .90
 30 use of Horse
 to White 1.00
 31 potatoes to J.J. .25
 .50

June (pp.208-9)

Received
 1st Cash of Levi.
 Note-25.00 (sic)
 a/c. 10.00 35.00
 11 of Water Com. 9.60
 18 of L.W.R.
 Hay 7.00
 order 3.20 10.20
 Note 50.00
 note 39.80 89.80
 100.00

23 Pd Handley for
 work 5.00

Paid
 1st Sugar 2.00
 Lumber 3.00
 Meat. 35 3.35
 to M.A.R. 2.50
 pd to Janthus. 10.00
 Sundries. .25
 a/c Solm Bros 5.50
 pd Nellie
 (borrowed) 2.00

4 Coal 1.50
 meat .40 1.90
 file 15
 other .35 .50

7 pd for lumber 2.23
 Butter 25
 other 15 .40
 Tickets Concert 1.00

10 Meat 25. fruit
 25 .50
 Theatre "Carrie" .50

11 Bran & flour
 of Peterson 2.90
 Groc. at Co-op. .90
 straw hat .40
 &c. 15 .55

12 Janthus 2.50
 pd R.Siddoway
 bol of a/c. 7.00
 & water mortar

13 Roots for Beer .25
 Stamps &c. .15

14 Horse raddish .25
 Strawberries .50

16 Meat 40 &c 30 .70

18 pd F.D.R discount 5.00
 "(May) Meat Bill 3.65
 pd 1st Ward to
 date 5.15

Crinblets .15
 Bran 1.10 1.25
 L.S.R's water
 tax .50

shoe on Larje .25
 20 Co-op Bill. Wire
 & Staples 19.40
 Sundries 1.20

handle .50
 Drugs .60 1.10
 23 flour 1.25
 meat 25 1.50

Blacksmith 1.50
 work on buggy
 Races & paper. .25
 to M.A.R. 3.00

24 Lumber 4.10
 pd Wm Parker 2.00
 sundries. .80
 Theatre. 2.45
 Screen wife. 1.20

25 Meat 30 Sugar
 .50 .80

July (p.210-11)

Received
 12 of F.D.R. 25.00

Paid
 1st Blacksmith 2.00
 Sugar 1.00
 tea &c 35 1.35

Meat .25
 2 sack bran at
 1st Ward.
 of Wheeler's .75
 from City 1.50
 Willard's Shoes.

7 flour 1.25
 other 40 1.65
 Meat .40

gave Albert 4.00
 to Bishop Driggs 3.00

9 Sugar 1.00
 trip .25 1.25

12 for fruit. 2.55
 to M.A.R. .50

14 Sugar 1.00
 &c .35 1.35
 to Albert G. 2.25

15 Sugar 3.75
 & tea 40 4.15

pd parc'l to
 Annie- .37
 Shoe on "Maj." .25

19 Wheel rep'd. 1.15
 Meat 40 &

butter 30 .70

22 Thin coat 2.50
 Sundries .40

23 horse shoe &c. .15
 .25

Vegetables .20

29 1/2 sack flour 1.20
 Sundries .30

August (pp.212-13)

Received
 5. Note of L.W.R. 50.00

Paid

5 pd bill at Co-op 4.15
 " Petersons 1.20
 " B. Smiths-- 1.25
 F.D.R for Cash

on note 3.00
 Sundries. .70

6 pd Bill 1st Ward 2.25
 " at Solomens 2.25

" " Edwards 3.75
 Made parcel a .90

To M.A.R. 2.00

" " " Co-op 2.00
 9. Paints &c. .45
 Hat, pants, &c
 for Willard 2.00
 10 Land certificate
 2.00
 Recording .50
 To Mrs Cabbie 5.00
 Watch repairs .50
 "Willie" to Lake.60
 11 to Montpelier 10.00
 " Sundries. .45
 23 for supplies
 at Cokeville 3.65

September (pp.214-15)
Received

13 sugar (at Co-op) 2.20
 pepper .40
 18 Bran 50
 at 1st Ward
 Lye 25, starch
 25 1.00
 22 Vinegar 30,
 Mustard 25 .55
 24 " 30 Tea 25 .55
 of F.D.R. 1.00
 29 of 1st Ward.
 Flour 1.35
 Sugar 1.00,
 Vinegar 30 1.30

Paid

8 Expenses on
 trip .80
 9 flour 1.40
 Sugar 1.00 2.40
 Medicines &c. .30
 19 Pickles onions,
 &c. .45
 22 horse shoeing. 1.25
 24 Pants. 4.00
 Soup Bone .25
 Sundries .60
 Lamp 25 C.&S.20 .45
 29 Wagon work &
 plough 1.25

October (pp.216-17)

Received

28 cash of M.E.R. .75

Paid

3 for Books Medicine
 & vegetables 1.15
 5 meat .25
 shoes to Willard 2.25
 7 meat
 11 sugar .50 tea 25,
 soap 10, meat.20 1.05
 14 Willie school
 for 1 week .15
 15 meat.
 18 Meat .35
 19 Coal oil 35 &
 powder 25 .60
 21. Coal 3.00
 25 pd cash for whip
 flour Sugar Salt
 &c 2.35
 Meat .30
 Mend shoe. .50
 27 Meat of J.E.
 28 Butter &c. .50
 2 sacks grain.
 29 shirt to "Frank" 2.00
 30 to Indian fund .50
 to Carrie .50
 car fare &c. .10
 31 to Frank 10
 catridges .25

November (pp.218-19)

Received

2 ticket of F.D.R. 1.50
 " Mary Ellen .50
 4 of L. W. R. 25.00
 22 Meat of J.E. .35

Paid

1 for stationery .20
 2 to Franklin car
 ticket 1.50
 sundries .20
 5 pd Co-op on a/c 6.55
 Sugar 50 &
 Lard 60 1.10
 Books &c. .20
 7 Meat. .45
 Coal oil. 1.80
 Flour 1.25,
 coffee .30 1.55
 8 Hat/Gloves.

9 Graham flour .60
 Sugar .50/
 Mother 1.00 1.50
 paid to Annie 25
 S. 25. 4.00
 12 Meat .45
 pants, Co-op 3.50
 Gloves at do 1.50
 Coal 3.30
 14 Meat .30
 black'g .15/
 chimney 20 .35
 16. sugar 1.00
 17 flour 1.25
 18 Meat (J.E.)
 19 Shirt, (Frank) 2.00
 21 for cows. 1.00
 old a/c to W.S. 2.00
 22 Goods Box .50
 Meat. (E) .35
 25 soda .25
 papers 25 &
 stamps 20 .25
 26 sundries. .25
 28 Tea & paper .30
 Theatre &c. .30

December

Received

E.T.C. for
 paper 1.00
 9 of Lizzie 1.00
 order on T.V. 5.00
 11 of peterson 2.10
 " Co-op 1.00
 16 of E M Weiler 50.00
 shoeing horse 1.75
 20 Meat at E. .60
 21 At Co-op
 dry goods &
 suit for W. 12.70
 Groceries. 1.75
 24 Meat. .50
 Presents from
 children 1.50
 27 Groceries 1.75

Paid

1st Fast Don't
 butter .35
 specks. .60

2	Amunition	.90	16	pd for Liquor	.75	Brandy	.50
3	Meat.	.25		" M.A.R.	1.00	27 Sundries	
6	flour 1.30			" Postage.	.20	for party and	
	Book 10	1.40		Blacksmith.	2.00	postage	1.40
7	Meat .75/			pd D.S.R.	1.00	28. pd cash to	
	other 15	.90	17	on Cows	1.50	settle Smalls	
8	2 Bu. barley.	1.00		sundries.	.50	Bill	12.60
9	Postage .15			lend shoe	.30	29 for coal	1.00
	paper 5	.20		for "Frank"-	.75		
10	Groceries	2.10		Postage.	.17		
	do	1.00	21	Medicine	.50		
	Coal		22	to Frank	1.00		
	Meat-T.G.	.50		for cows	1.00		
	Vinegar	.10	24	postage 10			
	overalls.	.55.		syrup 40	.50		

(p. 222 blank) (p. 223)

On water ditch for 1887.

2 half days at Dam.--	1 day
Jan. 24 with W. H. for brush	1 "
Feb. 14--3/4 day on ditch.--	3/4 "

Mrs C. H. Toomer

Maud do--

(p. 224)

As Eden was all earth shall be
The Garden of the Lord.
The fruit of every tree but one
By man may be enjoyed.

Terrestrial grandeur clothes the scene
Terrestrial glory covers all
That lives or moves or has a plan
On the redeemed terrestrial ball.

The glory one as of the Moon,
Is shared by all in blissful peace
Where Satan has no power to tempt
And Man from Sorrow has release.

When we the resurrection power obtain
And pass the portals of the dead,
Is when and where we enter there
Those heavenly courts to tread.

(inside back cover)

L. W. Richards, address. 160 C. street

Charles Herbert Toomer

1887

Samuel W. Richards, p. 240

James Douglass (Address.)
372 W. 3d North 19th Ward.

Sept 29/ sent News ^{the} article "History repeating itself"

Sept 17. sent to News-- "Man--his Earth Mission."

SAMUEL WHITNEY RICHARDS

(No. 8)

(p. 1 unreadable.) (p. 2.)

Centile Thomas Cottam, (Isabelle Parker) in nablain, Blackburn, near
Blakely (?)

Centile
Robert Parker, in Chipping near Chaigley.

Gen. Thomas Wattson. (Norman Ann. P.) Mellor brook

St. William Corbridge (Ellen P.) Chappl St. Blackburn near the Hotel.

St. Edward Corbridge (Alice) Chipping

Fathers Parkers, Brothers, Robert P. Brusum Hall, Rowland

William P. Chaigley.

William Haskin, Chaidgley.

Richard Haskin, Longridge

Henry Highton, Goosner--husband of Ann called Nancy Hasken. (p. 3)

Adam Taylor liveing on the old homestead did live across the street.

Magdelene Knowles, Chaidgley. Cousin to Mary.

Robert Douglass, Waterloo, Clithered, his wife Mother to Ellen.

Mary Blaids, new bank Halifax, New banks, sister to Ellen.

Thomas Wilkeson, Lime kiln, lane near chisenall bridge, Liverpool, his
Wife Ellens husbands sister.

Grace Leech (Legh) sister of sister Rust. (Haspen) oposite st Thomas
church. Pendleton, near Manchester.

Jane Hewett, Liverpool, an intimate acquaintance, If I do not go to see
her myself get her to write to her. (p. 4)

Wm Kay requests to see Elizabeth Kay in Lancashire (his sister) member of
the church, but Parents are not. influence her to come away.

Robert Peek, Bolton, Father to Sister Greenhow living with bro Fielding
wished me to see him, not a member.

Sister Heith with Bro Hunter and her boys till Bro Isaac Pool, to inform
her folks, Staffordshire Potteries

Sister Hieth of the New town Bakehouse

Her brother Henry Hulme 1/2 mile from Pools

Mrs Miller No 205 Bedford St Foxtyth Park, Liverpool, is sister to Mother Taylor.

Sister-Susan-Avery-479-Ghesnut-st-Washington-St-New-York--sister-to-sister Eaddler (sic) (p. 5)

Ideas from the Peace Maker The Beast synonyms terms or false goverment.

Bastard. one born in fornication or of a fornicated woman. Minds or souls
propogated by natural generation as ^{well} bodies. (p. 6)

California.

In forty six we'll leave Nauvoo,
And on our journey we'll persue,
We'll bid the antics all farewell,
And let them go to heaven or hell.

Chorus

so on the way to California
In the spring we'll take our journey
Far above Arkansas fountain
Pass between the rocky Mountain.

The mobbers now have done their best
Old Sharp and Williams 'mong the rest,
They burnt our houses and our goods
And left our sick folks in the woods

So on the way &c.

The Governor with mind so small
he has no room for soul at all.
he neither can be damned or blest,
If heaven or hell should do their best.

so on--&c. (p. 7)

Below Nauvoo at the green plain
They burnt our houses and our grain
And if we fought they were hell bent
to raise for help the goverment.

So on the way &c.

The old settlers who claimed the soil
Thought from us then to take the spoil
And then a scrape they did begin
But not much Money have brought in.

so on the way &c.

And since 'tis so we'll have to go,
And leave the city of Nauvoo.
We hope you'll all be strong and stout,
And then no Mob can back you out.

So on the way &c. (p. 8)

The last rose of Summer.

Tis the last rose of summer, left blooming alone
All its lovely companions are faded & gone
No flow'r of its kindred, no rose bud is nigh,
To reflect back its blushes or give sigh for sigh.

I'll not leave thee, thou lone one, to pine on the stem
Since the lovely are sleeping Go sleep thou with them
Thus kindly I scatter thy leaves o'er the bed
Where thy Mates of the garden, lie scentless & dead.

So soon may I follow When friendships decay
And from loves shining circle The gems drop away
When true hearts lie withered And false ones are gone
O! who would inhabit this bleak world alone. (p. 9)

Zions Lamentation

Midst scenes of confusion I'm left here to roam
And wander in sorrow far, far from my home
I am hunted and hated & weighed down with grief
I am weary with sorrow and long for relief.

Home, home, sweet, sweet, home,
There is no place like home There is no, &c.

Oh! fret not my daughter, nor pine with despair
Mine arm of protection of thee will take care
Thou knowest not my purpose, thou feelest not my love
Mine honor is pledged the faithful to save.

Home &c.

In due time'll bring thee safe back to thy home

But seech my father the enemies spoil
My lovely possessions and trample the soil
The wicked are boasting of murder & guilt
For the blood of my children they surely have spilt

Home &c.

With tears of sorrow I pine for my home. (p. 10)

Tis true oh my father; ~~mine-enemies-spoil~~ (sic)
Daughter the wicked have ruled
And in innocent blood their hands have embrued
But when they in my wrath, I have caused to be slain
Thy children, the faithful, shall all rise again.

Home &c.

Then be patient my Daughter, I will bring thee home

Oh thanks to my father, so gracious and kind.
I will trust in thy promise, so sweet to my mind
With patience I'll wait & thy precepts obey
Till the day of redemption, that auspicious day

Home &c

I rejoice in the prospect of home, My sweet home. (p. 11)

Hymn.

Wake, O wake the world from sleeping;
Watchman, watchman, stand in power
Hark and hear the saviour crying,
'Tis the last, the eleventh hour.

Chorus

For we are the true born sons of Zion
No one with us can compare.
We are of the root and branch of Joseph
The bright and glorious morning star
For we are the true born sons of Zion

Lo! the Lion's left his thicket,
Up ye watchman, be in haste.
The destroyer of the Gentiles
Goes to lay their cities waste. Chorus

Bring the remnants from their exile,
For the promise is to them;
Japhet's ruled the world his time out,
He must leave the tents of Shem. (p. 12)

Comfort ye the house of Israel,
They are pardon'd, gather them;
Hear the watchman's proclamation,
Jews rebuild Jerusalem.

Soon the Jews will know their error,
How they killed the holy one,
And they'll mourn & shout hosanna:
This is my beloved son.

Sound the trumpet with the tidings
Call in all of Abram's seed.
Though the Gentiles may reject it
Christ will come in very deed. (p. 13)

Song

We parted in silence we parted at night
On the banks of that lonely river
Where the fragrant lymes their boughs unite
We met and we parted forever
The night birds sang and the stars above
Told many a touching story
Of friends long gone of the kingdoms of love
Where the soul wears its mantle of glory

We parted in silence our cheeks were wet
with the tears that were past controlling
We vowed we would never no never forget
And those vows at the time were consoling.
But the lips that echoed, that vow of mine
Are as cold as that lonely river
And that sparkling eye the spirits shrine
Has shrouded its fire forever. (p. 14)

And now on the midnight sky I look
And heart grows full to weeping
Each star to me is a sealed book.
Some tell of that loved one revealing.
We parted in silence we parted in tears
On the banks of that lonely river
But the flower & bloom of those by gone years
Shall hang o'er its waters forever. (p.15)

Song, The Sea.

The sea, the sea, the open sea!
The blue, the fresh, the ever, free, the ever, ever free.

Without a mark, without a bound.
 It runneth the earths wide regions round
 It playes with the clouds, it mocks the skies
 Or like a cradle creature lies (Repeat)
 I'm on the sea! I'm on the sea!
 I am where I would ever be,
 With the blue above and the blue below,
 and silence reigns where e'er I go.
 If a storm should come and awake the deep
 What Matter? What Matter? Repeat.
 I shall ride and sleep. (p. 16)

I love, Oh! how I love to ride! On the fierce,
 foaming bursting tide, the bursting bursting tide
 When every mad wave drowns the moon,
 Or whistles aloft his tempest tune,
 And tells how goeth the world below.
 And why the sou'-west blasts do blow,
 I Ne'er was on the dull tame shore
 But I loved the great sea more & more,
 And backward flew to her billowy breast,
 Like the bird that seeketh his Mother's nest,
 and a Mother she was & is to me;
 For I was born, for I was born, Repeat.
 On the open sea! (p. 17)

The waves were white and red the Morn,
 In the noisy hour when I was born
 And the whole of it whistled the porpoised rolled
 And the dolphins beared their backs of cold;
 And never was heard such an outcry wild,
 As welcomed to life the ocean child,
 I've lived since then, in calm and strife
 Full fift. summers a sailors life.
 With wealth to spend and power to range,
 But never have sought, nor sighed for change
 And death whenever he comes to me,
 Shall come, shall come, Repeat
 On the wild unbounded sea (p. 18)

Hard times.

Tis hard times when fire wraps cities in flames
 And saints for religion are held up to shame
 When the famine and war & the pestilence sweep
 and women bereaved of their children do weep
 Crying Oh Dear.

Twass hard times before in the days of the flood
 When little was done but the shedding of blood

When righteous old Noah went into the boat
And left all creation to sink or to float.
Crying Oh! Dear.

Twass hard times when Israel was whiped without law
For lacking the tale of their brick without straw
When Moses stretched over his rod so renowned
And Pharaoh's host in the red sea were drowned
Crying Oh! Dear. (p. 19)

Twass hard times when Jesus was nailed to the cross
And earth ~~quake~~(sic) mourned with earthquakes at such
a great loss
When wicked men trembled with scarcely a hope
And new Mountains rose and did cover them up
Crying Oh! Dear

Twass hard times when Boggs told Missouri to go
And take every Mormons life whether or no
Then some groaned in prisons & some died in blood
And all from Missouri were driven abroad
Crying Oh! Dear

So up and be ready for vengeance is near
As Cod all the prayers of the righteous will bear
For hard times will come at the Saviour's, return
And all the ungodly with fire will burn.
Crying Oh! Dear.

Old hypocrites now are tormented most sore (p. 20)
They say that the Mormons will turn the world o'er
The Gospel we preach they say it's not right
And feel in their hearts as if they could fight.
And it's hard times.

We fear their religion will go the world round
Unless by our forces we can put them down
We know that the law will not bear us out
But fight them we will & we'll drive them all out.
And it's hard times.

Some's concience begins to torment them most sore
And they are determined to fight us no more
We'll call on the Lord to help us they say
And then in much sorrow they do try to pray.
And it's hard times.

some say that the record which Joseph Smith found
Which he has asserted came out of the ground
They will not believe it if they go to Hell (p. 21)
And there with the Devil eternally dwell.
And its hard times.

Some Laughing and Scoffing at what we declare
Those judgments they say we none of us fear
And so like the men in the days of the flood
They stand and make light of the servants of God
And it's hard times.

The days of Old Noah most men have forgot
And likewise the days in which lived Lot
They say it cannot be as it was then,
Because of our being so much better Men.
And it's hard times.

The Priest he will tell you which way for to steer
To save your poor soul as he counts it most dear
And if he cant make a good haul from your purse
He'll take off the blessing, and whack on a curse
And it's hard times. (p.22 blank)
(p. 23)

The Seige of Old Troy.

A term full as long as the seige of old Troy.
To whom a sweet girl I my time did employ
I urged her the day of our marriage to set.
She gave me for answer ther's time enough yet.

I told her at length that her passions were wrong
And more, that I scorned to be falling so long
She burst out a laughing at seeing me fret
And humming a tune there is time enough yet

Determined by her to be laughed at no more
I flew from her presence and bounced out of door
Resolved of her usuage the better to get
And upon her my eyes again never to set.

To me the next morning her maid came in haste
And earnestly begged me forget what was past (p. 24)
She said the young lady did nothing but fret
I sent her for answer there's time enough yet.

The next in a letter as long as my arm
Declared from her soul that she ment me no harm
And urged me the day of our marriage to set,
I sent her for answer there's time enough yet.

This scarce had past by when a message I sent
Which showed from my heart I began to relent
I I wished I might see her together we met
We kissed and were friends again so we are yet.

Received of Jacob E. Keen. (p.25)

Indian Hunter.

Let me go to my home that is far distant west
To the scenes of my childhood that I love the best
Where the tall cedars are and the bright waters flow
Where my Parents will greet me White man, let me go.

Let me go the spot where the Cateract plays.
Where oft I have sported in my boyish days
There is my poor Mother whose heart will o'er flow
At the sight of her child O there let me go.

Let me go to the hills and valleys so fair
Where oft I have breathed my own Mountain air
And there through the forest with quiver & bow.
I have chased the wild deer, O there let me go.(p.26)

Let me go to my father by whose valient side
I have sported so oft in the highth of my pride
And exulted to conquer the insolent foe
To my father that chieftain O there let me go.

And O let me go to my dark eyed maid
Who taught me to love 'neath the willow and (sic) shade
Whose heart like the as pure as the snow
And she loves, her fair Indian, to her let me go.

And O let me go to my fair forest home
And never again will I wish to roam
And there let my body in ashes lie low
To that scene in the forest, white man let me go.(p.27)

Acrostic.

To Miss Helen McAulay.

Mindful of that exalted, noble sphere,
In which to act thy spirit's destined here;
Strive for thy rights, all else disdain,
Since thou wast sent on Earth to reign.

Hail heaven born Virtue, hope forever free,
Embraceing happiness & peace, that ever waits for thee;
Lasting as Eternity the fruits thereof abound,
Ensue their Living virtues so freely shed around.
Ne'er cast thy lot (of choice) on fortunes wheel.

Miscounting vain deciet, where you will sorrow feel,
Confer with Wisdom, Knowledge, Truth, and Love,
And let they life be hid with Christ above.
Unbiased by the wiles of sinners vilest breath,
Live in thy Youth, for Life beyond the gates of death:--(p.28)

Adore the holy priesthood's power to seal thee there,
Your soul to life, with Endless bliss & Crown to wear.
by S. W. Richards

To Sister Helen McAulay.-----

Sweet hope doth present a fair future for thee
I would that her promise unbroken might be
And joys expanding buds through coming long years
Blossom unblighted by afflictions dread tears.
S.W.R. (p. 29& 30)

Acrostic, To John Kerr
and Mary Kerr

Joined as thou art unto the true and living vine
Of all its fatness to partake and branches to entwine
Honor thee root and it will ever honor thee
Nor fail to aid in time or in Eternity

Know that this vine by spirit is sustained
Even as the pory tree is by its sap maintained
Running through the Priesthood it ever flows to thee
Renewing thee to life Eternal as this Vire or Tree

Mary thou art joined unto this branch as one
And yet there is a Covenant by which the work is done
Renewed to powers of life this branch its fruit shall yield
Yea not a whit behind the choisest of the field.

Kingdoms increase from every fruitful branch that thrives
Each crown of greater branch is ruleing endless lives
Realms of Eternity the course you there may run
Revealing to the still Thy work is not yet done.

Glasgow, April 5th (p.31)

Written to Sister Janet Young of Birkenhead
near Glasgow, whose kindness, and Liberality I
had freely share'd, he Brother and Sister's also.

June, 26th /47

My Sister by a parantage on high
I feel a pride to own the kindred tie
So nobly is that rank and heavenly birth
Supremely honored by thy life and worth
Nor thou alone with thee thy chosen head
Thy loved companion though his body's dead
Hath Laurels won Yea More an endless prize

Doth wait for him when he again shall rise
He asked and on his head my hands were laid
And then a peaceful spirit gently said
A treasure great this casket doth enshrine
And here concealed for purposes divine. (p. 32)

Nor shall that purpose ever fail
For well he filled the greatest sphere
Of Knowledge, Wisdom, Truth & Love,
Which was revealed to him while here
Religion Pure and undefiled
Controlled his every generous act
Not like to one who asked of old
Was told in giving still he looked
Jesus doth his disciples know
As those who shelter, clothe & feed.
His servants who run to and fro.
And of such blessings stand in need
I own the kindness of his heart
Which has been honored since by thee
Thy Brother and thy Sister too
How great their kindness shown to me. (p. 33)

Thy ways with wisdom still pursue
T'will prove to be a path of peace
Its boundless streams do constant flow
To bid thy every trouble cease
Think not that you are cast alone
Upon a Vain unfriendly world
Some guardian Angel shall thee still
With watchful care thy life uphold
Then Sister shun the discontent
That flows from lifes dark ruffled stream
Thy future happiness and bliss
Will prove it but to thee a dream
A power Celestial shall protect
Its choisest influence send down
While soft and peaceful be to thee
The gentle gales it wafts around (p. 34)

And when this earth is purified
O may there then forever be
Where Kings and Queens shall ever reign
A "Crown" and "Throne" for James & Thee.

S. W. Richards

Presented June 29th '47 (p. 35)

Written to Sister Mary Kerr, June 28 '47
Mostly the production of Bro.

Not long since thy house grim death was assailing
It Vanquished the Lord & Lady left wailing
No wonder she mourns for what e're was his failing
He was a kind Husband or guardian and friend
But though she may mourn I hope she will never
Be mourning as if they were parted forever
Tis But for a time she from must sever
Then meet where they never need sever again.
Though that which is Mortal of him be consumeing
Yet there is a land where his spirit is blooming
Awaiting the time till his Mary be coming
To receive her again and rejoice evermore
Though the path of the Widow through life may be dreary
And bearing its cares oft times make her weary
Still let her be glad for the prospect's cheery
Of meeting again with her Lord whom she love's

Presented to Mary Kerr Glasgow, by S.W.R.
(p. 37-40 blank) (p. 41)

Lines written to my wife from Nauvoo.
June, 1846.

I love the day in which I choose
The partner of my early life
But sweeter still I love the girl
That I obtained by faith and strife

O Yes dear Mary true it is
That Earth ne'er had a prize for me
Of half the value that I gained
When I the covenant made with thee.

Now with that treasure is my heart
And there forever shall remain
Although my body absent is
It shall return to thee again.

Then shall I have a kind return
Of love reciprocate ~~with~~ (sic) my dear
My love and all that I possess,
Is thine Is whispered in my ear. (p. 42)

Then Mary shun the discontent
That flows from lips most rugged stream
The happiness which yet shall come
Will prove it but to thee a dream.

We meet we part and part again
As is the common lot of Man
Tis greater glories to obtain
According to the heavenly plan

Then happy be and seek to spread
Its influence on all around
A messenger of peace and love
Be to thy kindred ever found.

S.W.R. (p. 43)

A prayer.
written to my wife

Power Celestial whose protection
Ever guards the virtuous fair
While In distant climes I wander
Let my Mary be your care.

Let her form so fair and faultless
Fair and faultless as thine own
Let my Marys kindred spirit
Draw your choisest influence down.

Make the gales you waft around her
Soft and peaceful as her breast
Breathing in the breeze that fans her
Soothe her bosom into rest.

Guardian Angels, O protect her
When in distant lands I roam.
To realms afar while fate exiles me
Make her bosom still my home. (p. 44)

To my Wife.
Oct. 2nd 1846.

When will you think of me Mary
When will you think of me
Oft as the sun presumes to rise
And then again as oft to set.
Or when the happy hours we've past
Your mind refuses to forget
Then let it be.

When will you think of me Mary
When will you think of me
When pleasures spot the path of life
In which your feet with virtue tread

Or in the social circles chat.
When every care from thee is fled
Then let it be. (p. 45)

Should e'er stern fate appear in view
And truly adverse seem to thee
Then think of one who treads its path
And yet though distant thinks on thee.
Then let it be.

When days and weeks and Months & years
Roll o'er your absent Samuel
And thoughts of Mary always cheers
And claims his prayer. Dear fare thee well.
Then let it be.
S.W.Richards. (p. 46)

Lines to Miss Catherine Kennedy
by
S.W.Richards
acrostic.

More kind could never be the hand of angels care,
In hours of deep affliction, as I've been called to share.
Since landing on the isle of Scotland's rugged shores.
So kind to me has been those gentle hands of yours.

Constant was thy watch, as day & night did come,
And still thy care did seem, untiring as the Sun.
To ease each pain, of one unknown in his career--
Thro' great the tribute due, such kindness to revere.
A kind reward to thee by nobler guardians shall be given,
Renewing for the still the blissful courts of heaven.
In wisdoms path, with prudence tread through this short life
Nor fail to pluck the bliss of pleasure there so rife;
Elude the tempters snare, by turning not aside,

Keeping the whole armour on in every hour tried. (p.47)
Esteem a virtuous life, & of its value share,--
No rubies of such worth can e'er be made compare,
No treasure more Eternal can you on 'Man' bestow.
Even him who is the head of all thy sex below:
Despair not of thy hope, A Saviour shall you see,
Yet with loves compassion, deliverance bring to thee.

Written Glasgow May 3rd 1847.

Written with the Acrostic to Sister Carmichael

Time swiftly flies, youths roses fade,
The world frowns in adversity;
But never let oblivious shade,
Enshroud kind Memory's thought for Me. (p.48)

Written to Miss Mary Carmichael.

Acrostic.

by
S. W. Richards.

My pen presumes to write for thee,
In faith it will accepted be:--
Some word consoleing, I invite
Some gentle Spirit to indite.

Mindful of death (sic) hopes, Eternal rest,
Amidst this world keep each behest
Revealed as sacred to mankind;
Your God and endless peace to find.

Cast on the world 'tis many a care,
Around thy path will lay a snare,--
Repeling many a joy of thine
Made sacred by a Love devine.
Indeed this love with thee ray grow,
Concealing many a grief and woe,--
Heaven's bliss to the revealing,--
And to endless life thee sealin ;--
Even to Man thy head forever:
Listen, and love, and never sever.
Glasgow May 4th 1847--(p.49)

Written to my Wife.

O Mary what is life to thee,
While far from him you love as
Thy most chosen one? While valleys
Hills and Mountains rise, and land
And rolling tide of vast extended
Sea combine to break the charm
Of hand affection that dwelt within
Thy breast and freely was confered
On him that oft in solitude doth think on thee.

Doth aught of all that intervenes destroy the charms
Of Life with thee and it a burden render
To thy soul? Methinks you answer, No!
Still more I wish to live to welcome
Thy return from distant lands,
With Glory Crowned by righteous actions,

Won and faithful servise in the cause
Of him who called the hence.

Though many a joy is fled, and
Many pleasures lost their charms to me
Without thy presence, But twas for this
I left the presence of our God to prove
My faithful spirit here and keep
A second estate, which will a body (p.50)
Sanctify and thus become an Eternal
Habitation, that I may reign in Glory
Celestial with him who is my chosen Head.

And shall I murmer while but
Filling up the sphere in which I came
To act? No! but faithful prove to him
Who is the partner of my life, And if
For him I die, a faithful recompense
A nobler Crown, shall be my portion
In the realms of bliss.

These are the sentiments gently
Whispered in my ear as coming from
Thy heart And they are true, Yes! and
Faithful, characteristic of the soul
From whence they emanate.

Henceforth may some kind angel
Constant as thyself guard every step
Of thine while treading in the path
Of life, and let no evil seize upon
Thee inconscious of its dire approach,--
Testing the happiness a virtuous life
Secures as its lawful Prey. (p. 51)

Or dim the brilliancy of that Golden
Crown which constant Virtue never
Fails to win. Supremely blest
With Peace with Joy with happiness
And with contentments lasting gain.
My prayers shall still assend for this,
And labours' strive to win for thee.

But now my Dear I am compelled
To bid a fond farewell to her, for
Whom my love dothe ever glow.

Yet soon I hope to meet thee
With a fond embrace, and prove my
Faithfulness to her that's
Sealed as Mine.--

S.W.R.

Feb. 1847--

(p.52)

Acrostic

Maiden so fair of all evils beware
 Indeed you are where a Tempter & snare
 Seeks well to entice at thy time of life
 Some unwary trice his efforts are rife
 Much more so alas than a fairy lass
 Adored by the Mass could wish come to pass
 Reserve them awhile beneath that sweet smile
 Your wish from the Vile, and each for this beguile
 An impulse of alone if this from above
 No evil will prove if cherished in Love
 No care then is vain to save from a stain
 Contempt and disdain a fair lass of fame
 Abide ye in truth for great is its worth
 Less prize all on earth to thy spiritual birth
 Deem all else as dross you'll suffer no loss
 Eternity bliss will prove true to this
 Receive what is pen'd it is from a friend
 a and you will not wend
 If him you attend.

S.W.R.(p.53)

Reflections.

No mortal was more innocent or free from conscious guilt
 Than I when onced accused of theft accused
 Of stealing that which was of infinite & eternal worth
 Accused by one of noble rank That knew the worth
 Of that which he declared I had in my possession.
 I had a sence of right and wrong of Justice
 Equity and Truth hence the sin of such a crime
 And wondered that I could have strayed thus far
 From that kind instruction by my parents given
 To which my youthful mind was trained in strict observance
 All my day's and again received more strict injunctions
 To which I willingly did yield assent
 In Gods most Holy house upon the Earth
 Reared by divine command, and for purposes devine
 His Saints erected it to his most holy name (p.54)
 That in it man might learn to live by
 Strictest rules of honor Virtue and of Truth
 And bind themselves to good and not to evil serve.
 My mind reverting thus did only serve
 To aggravate the case were I but guilty proved
 Of that most heinous crime to me olledged
 And more notorious still it seemed when told
 That not from foe but warmest friend
 Yes from One whose hospitality I had freely shared
 And whose kind hands had ministered to my necessities

I had taken the invaluable Treasure
 While kept in dread suspense my mind was thorned
 Suspicion stung lest peradventure I should guilty prove
 But soon the sentence came "You've stolen womans heart"
 The heart of one you should not wrong, a lady fair
 Recovering from the shock, I'm my mind decreed (p.55)
 That justice should be done and restitution made
 For I had sworn the hand of justice to revere
 Yet was I innocent in all that I had done.
 At least unconcious felt not the sting of guilt
 The query soon arose of what I had
 At my Command to pay the debt for I was
 Willing to respect the just demands of right
 And also, to retain if possible the prize
 Said to be in my possession and so desirable
 Which if once obtained its worth would full
 Atonement make for all the sin of coveting the same
 The prize of a fair lady's heart and fond affections
 While querying thus It was declared by silent thoughts
 If it is thine 'tis freely thine on thee conferred
 By her who still has power to controll
 The destinies thereof, then if thou would'st retain (p.56)
 And by its value be enriched in place thereof
 Return the pure feelings and the fond affections
 Of thine own and thus reciprocate the offering
 Made to thee. This is within thy power
 And more--Congenial is with thy profession made
 For thou hast sworn both right and Justice to maintain
 And this the just demand that rests on thee
 Enough was said, and in the freedom of my soul
 Did answer it is done all that is asked I freely give
 And fondly hope the day when more can be conferred
 On one to whom I now bequeath the right freely to receive
 As she hath freely given, for loves eternal fount
 Imparts no ill, but good to all that drinks therefrom (p.57)

Again shall the Children of Zion come
 To the land whence they oft have been driven
 Loud Hosannas they'll sing in their Temples
 Of the Gods and the Mysteries of Heaven they'll learn
 O such was the lay of her Noblest Sons
 As they wandered in exile away
 For the Justice of God his truth & his rod
 shall o'er the whole land bear its sway
 His Saints yet shall come from the East and the west
 A Nation indeed they shall be
 With the powers and rights on the Mountains heights
 Of a people forever made free.
 We will hide for a time in the secret place
 Till his fierce indignation is o'er
 His outstretched arm shall all nations alarm
 When his fierceness of wrath they discover

Reflections

Written after descending from Arthur seat the
highest Eminence near Edinburgh

Dec. 14th 1846

On Arthur seat my feet did stand
To view the prospect new to me
Of Towns and Cities on the land
And wide extended German Sea

Twas not alone I stood and gazed
Upon this fair and foreign view
For kindred spirits with me there
Partook of the enjoyment too.

Twas on the spot where Kings and Queens
And Lords and nobles oft had stood
But none ~~so-great~~ (sic) with kingly pow'r so great
As one* who viewed with us the flood. (p.59)

While there I gazed with eager eye
Upon a fair and pleasing scene
Twas not upon my native land
A Mighty Ocean rolled between.

Some Thousand and some hundred miles
Hid from my longing wishful eye
The home, the friends, and kindred dear,
That never was to one more nigh.

But keener still sensations came
When thoughts of a fond loving wife
(Whom for my Masters cause I'd left.)
My heaving bosom now was rife.

Imagination strove to rule
And true reality beguile
While fancying that with me she stood
And gave a lovely, pleasing smile. (p.60 blank)(p.61)

Written upon my arrival ~~from~~(sic) in Glasgow from Edinburgh
Dec. 17th 1846

I've late returned from where they say
That Modern Athens hears the sway
Where light and Literature shines
Through Doctors Lawyers and Devines

* John Taylor.

Like ages that have ever past
The Wisest claims to be the last
But truth detests the Modern rules
And claims them as her biggest fools.

Experience and this truth agree
In Edinburgh you'll plainly see
That those Athenians have a name
And little else can justly claim.

They boast of learning, wit, and wine
And of their great ability
They dupe the ignorant of his soul
And Truth there meets scurrility. (p. 62)

Their haughty souls would fain conceive
That none with them could e'er compare
And true it is in half their schemes
An honest soul could never share.

Their learned divines with truth contend
Because it is their greatest foe
Reason and their Phylosiphers
Doth not the one the other know.

They're far too wise to e'er become
What Scriptures say we must, "as fools"
But could the Lord spend time awhile
They'd teach him gratis better rules.

Should these Athenians still persue
The way their wisdom seems most fit
The Devil is useless so is Hell
If they escape the horrid pit. (p. 63)

Lines Written after Dreaming of being with
the Camp of Israel.

Glasgow May 7th /47--

O Zion, oft I think on thee
And fain would never parted be
But works of Love for fellow Man
Bids go and preach the Heavenly plan.

And every one who loves her cause
Rejoices while they spread her laws
Which are the way of life to all
Who cheerfully obey the call.

I love my friends, my kindred dear,
They are by ties of Nature near
To them I would a Saviour prove
And in that sphere forever move. (p.64)

For them I'll live, for them I'd die
That they might reign with me on high
For them I love and them would save
By works done here and 'yond the grave.

Now all ye Saints though scattered wide
If you would in the way abide
Each to the other cleave as one
And Heaven on Earth will be begun

If this your theme if this your song
With Saints to Zion came along
And in her blessings we will share
For our deliverance is there.

Though small the kingdom now appears
T'will never fail in coming Years,
Her Noble Sons with power stand
Which yet shall rule both sea and land.
S.W.Richards. (p. 65)

Lines by L.N.Scovil

The light of God begins to shine
On this benighted soul of mine
I'll raise my voice in Solemn prayer
That in his blessings I may share
And go to California.

The Chosen Twelve they hold the Keyes
To loose and bind just when they please
For unto them the power is given
To seal on Earth and bind in Heaven
They've gone to California

The Mantle which our Joseph wore
It has been sought by half a score
The Lord he knew the very one
Therefore it fell on Brigham Young.
Whose gone to California(p.66)

O! that the day would hasten on
When scattered Israel might go home
Then all the Saints they might be free
And taste the sweets of Liberty
In upper California

Then we could raise our voice and Sing

And make the Upper Regions ring
And call on God by night and day
To help us on our Heavenly way
To Upper California

That is the land that Moses blest
Where Josephs seed should be at rest
And Israel he was not behind
Though Many years had made him blind
He fixed on California (p.67)

A Temple there shall soon be reared
The Law of God will be revered
And many will the Priesthood gain
For which so many have been slain
Ere went to California

That land will blossom like the rose
When God his blessings he bestows
And all who will his Precepts Keep
They surely can the blessings reap
In Upper California.
Copied May 22nd 1847-- (p. 68)

Lines by Miss Mary Ann Broomhead

What is this that we look for ye saints of our God
In this world of sorrow oppressed
What have you in future to anticipate
O! tis a Sabbath of rest.

That rest which the Lord will prepare for the saints
In the great Thousand years of peace
When the Saviour will reign with his saints on the earth
And sin and oppression shall cease

All the Prophets have spoken of this glorious day
And looked forward with great interest
When the Lion and Lamb down together should lie
In the blessed sabbath of Rest. (p.69)

Though we're hated and plundered & driven & robbed.
Of our goods and of all we possess.
We can praise and rejoice and exultingly sing
O there is a sabbath of Rest.

Then what in the trials we have to endure
To the blessings we then shall enjoy.
In that sabbath of rest when all sorrow shall cease
And every tear shall be dry.

What a glorious boon O ye saints of our God
What a day of rejoicing it will be
When the saviour will come and Israel restored,
And all Zions children be free.

Then let us be faithful untill that great day
When the Trumpet shall sound and the blest:
Shall arise in the clouds to meet their great King
And enjoy that sweet sabbath of Rest. (p. 70)

Our robes be made white through the blood of the Lamb
Without spot or wrinkle or crease
Then we'll join in the song of the great jubillie
O we've gained the great Sabbath of Rest.

Lines to Mary A. Carruth.

Liverpool July, 24th /47

Mary these lines to thee I write
As what the Spirit doth endite.
Of friendship sweet, Yea, pure and free
For in its wreath I dwell with thee.

The tender wreath of Friendship wove
With true affection strong
Though should obscured its brightness be
It will endure long.

Stern fate with all its ills may come
And each from other bear
But those entwined within this wreath
Endeared, still constant are. (p.71)

Friendship the first and still the last
With perfect union croun'd
Did o'er the Vast Domains of Earth
And shall again abound

Then may we grow within its growth
And live within its life
Its germ is found within our breasts
With Peace surplanting strife

No one can circumscribe its bounds
Nor Strong can know its strength
Time cannot fade its Virtues out
Or ever know its length

It deepest is when most is drawn
From its exhaustless fount

O'er flowing most when more to drink
Than numbers e'er could count

It most receives when most it gives
We vainly seek its end
It has all sweets, all joys, all bliss,
And room for every friend

It is a gem more precious far
Than all on earth beside
It is of heaven by origin
And there will still abide (p.72)

Though all of earthly ties should fail
And adverse prove to be
This reaches to within the Vail
Where dwells Eternity.

Then may we dwell within that sphere
Of all its Virtues share
And with our God and Angels too
Its richest flowers wear

I now inscribe these lines to thee
For thy much kindness shown
And for the Love that dwells with thee
Wherewith my Love hath grown.

And pray, we both on Zions Mount
In peace may yet be found
Where Friendship Love, and Union too
With all their joys abound.

by S.W.Richards.

(On the last page is written in practically unreadable pencil the same poem "Indian Hunter" already written on page 25 of the diary and page 249 of this copy.)

Date Due

[illegible]

By Samuel Whitney Richards.

Returning from my first European Mission in the fall of 1848, I found my wife in the neighborhood of Winter Quarters, having gone that far from Nauvoo, where I had left her in the spring of 1846, on her way to the mountains, whither the Saints were now gathering for a resting place. They were being driven from Nauvoo, their third resting place, which led the Prophet Joseph to determine to take his people to the Rocky Mountains beyond the power of mobocrats to molest them.

Upon arriving at Winter Quarters and finding my family and many friends there, I concluded to spend the winter in that neighborhood; and finding a place to be vacated soon over in the border of Missouri, I moved there with my little family for the winter, with the intention of continuing my journey to the mountains, the saints' newly appointed gathering place.

While there I was visited by Oliver Cowdery and wife on their way to visit Mrs. Cowdery's brother, David Whitmer, who was then living in Ray County, Mo., prior to their starting for the mountains in the spring to settle with the Saints who were locating in Salt Lake Valley. Just before the time of their arrival at my home a very severe snow storm commenced, and they were very glad when they called for shelter to find they were with those of their own faith.



The storm was so severe as to stop travel, and they spent over two weeks with us at our home. This was not lost time to either of us. He soon learned of my past life, and I of his. Our time [p. 2] was almost entirely spent in getting acquainted with each other's past history. I was surprised at the bright recollection he seemed to have of his early experiences with the Prophet Joseph, especially in relation to the work of translating the Book of Mormon. He represented Joseph as sitting at a table with the plates before him, translating them by means of the Urim and Thummim, while he (Oliver) sat beside him writing every word as Joseph spoke them to him. This was done by holding the "translators" over the heiroglyphics, the translation appearing distinctly on the instrument, which had been touched by the finger of God and dedicated and consecrated for the express purpose of translating languages. Every word was distinctly visible even to every letter; and if Oliver omitted a word or failed to spell a word correctly, the translation remained on the "interpreter" until it was copied correctly. This was a great mystery to Oliver, how Joseph, being comparatively ignorant, could thus correct him, even in spelling, without seeing the word written; and he did not rest satisfied until he himself obtained the gift to translate also. To satisfy Oliver, Joseph



went with him before the Lord in prayer, and the Lord bestowed on Oliver the gift by which he was enabled to translate; and thus he learned how it was that Joseph could correct him even to the spelling of words.

Any one acquainted with the Book of Mormon can well see the necessity of such a provision, as the book abounds with names of persons, places and things entirely unused in our language. After this experience, Oliver was quite satisfied to write what was given [p. 3] to him, and make corrections whenever necessary. The entire record known as the Book of Mormon, was thus brought forth to the world, not by the learning of man, but by the gift and power of God, and is true.

This interview with Brother Cowdery was one of entire freedom and familiarity, although we had never met before; and his experience in connection with the Prophet Joseph at a time when the Prophet was in constant communication with God and angels, tended to make of it a most divine and sacred interview to me.

Before leaving, it was arranged that Oliver should return in the spring in time to join the early emigration to the valley of Salt Lake, where he said he was going to give his time and services to the Church; and if the authorities desired it of

...and the ...

...the ...

...the ...

...the ...

...the ...

...the ...

...the ...

...the ...

...the ...

...the ...

...the ...

him, he said he would go to the ends of the earth, and tell the world of things that no other person then living could tell, of the ministrations of God and angels to Joseph in this great and last dispensation. But Oliver never returned. He was taken to join the throng above, to the society of Joseph and others of sacred memory to him.

Salt Lake City

May 25, 1907.

